

## Chapter 6

### First Order Linear Systems

#### Section 6.1

$$1. \quad 2A(t) - 3tB(t) = 2 \begin{bmatrix} t-1 & t^2 \\ 2 & 2t+1 \end{bmatrix} - 3t \begin{bmatrix} t & -1 \\ 0 & t+2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2t-2 & 2t^2 \\ 4 & 4t+2 \end{bmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} 3t^2 & -3t \\ 0 & 3t^2+6t \end{bmatrix}$$

$$= \begin{bmatrix} 2t-2-3t^2 & 2t^2+3t \\ 4 & 2-2t-3t^2 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$2. \quad A(t)B(t) - B(t)A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 2t^2+t+2 \\ -4 & -2 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$3. \quad A(t)\mathbf{c}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t-1 & t^2 \\ 2 & 2t+1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} t+1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} (t-1)(t+1) + t^2(-1) \\ 2(t+1) + (2t+1)(-1) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$4. \quad \det[tA(t)] = -t^3 - t^2$$

5. There are two natural ways to do this problem. We can form the matrix  $A(t)B(t)$  and then calculate  $\det[A(t)B(t)]$ . Alternatively, we can separately calculate  $\det[A(t)]$  and  $\det[B(t)]$  and use the fact that  $\det[A(t)B(t)] = \det[A(t)]\det[B(t)]$ .

Taking the latter course,  $\det[A(t)] = (t-1)(2t+1) - 2t^2 = -(t+1)$ , and  $\det[B(t)] = t(t+2) = t^2 + 2t$ . Thus,  $\det[A(t)B(t)] = -(t+1)(t^2 + 2t) = -(t^3 + 3t^2 + 2t)$ .

6.  $\det[A(t)] = 2t+1$  and so the matrix  $A(t)$  is invertible for every value  $t$  except  $t = -\frac{1}{2}$ . The

inverse of  $A(t)$  is given by  $A^{-1}(t) = \frac{1}{2t+1} \begin{bmatrix} t+1 & -t \\ -t & t+1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $t \neq -\frac{1}{2}$ .

7. As noted in Example 2, a square matrix is invertible if and only if its determinant is nonzero. Now,  $\det[A(t)] = t(t-3) - 4 = t^2 - 3t - 4 = (t-4)(t+1)$  and so the matrix  $A(t)$  is invertible for every value  $t$  except  $t=4$  and  $t=-1$ . The inverse of  $A(t)$  is given by

$$A^{-1}(t) = \frac{1}{(t-4)(t+1)} \begin{bmatrix} t-3 & -2 \\ -2 & t \end{bmatrix}, \quad t \neq 4, t \neq -1.$$

8.  $\det[A(t)] = 2 \sin t \cos t = \sin 2t$  and so the matrix  $A(t)$  is invertible for every value  $t$  except  $2t = n\pi \Rightarrow t = \frac{n\pi}{2}$ ,  $n = 0, \pm 1, \pm 2, \pm 3, \dots$ . The inverse of  $A(t)$  is given by

$$A^{-1}(t) = \frac{1}{2 \sin t \cos t} \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & \cos t \\ -\sin t & \sin t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} \csc t & \frac{1}{2} \csc t \\ -\frac{1}{2} \sec t & \frac{1}{2} \sec t \end{bmatrix}, \quad t \neq \frac{n\pi}{2}, \quad n = 0, \pm 1, \pm 2, \pm 3, \dots$$

9. In this case,  $\det[A(t)] = e^t e^{4t} - e^{3t} e^{2t} = e^{5t} - e^{5t}$  and so  $\det[A(t)]$  is zero for every value of  $t$ . Hence, the given matrix  $A(t)$  is never invertible.

10. 
$$\lim_{t \rightarrow 0} A(t) = \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{\sin t}{t} & t \cos t & \frac{3}{t+1} \\ e^{3t} & \sec t & \frac{2t}{t^2-1} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 3 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

11. 
$$\lim_{t \rightarrow 0} A(t) = \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} \begin{bmatrix} te^{-t} & \tan t \\ t^2 - 2 & e^{\sin t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} te^{-t} & \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} \tan t \\ \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} [t^2 - 2] & \lim_{t \rightarrow 0} e^{\sin t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

12. Differentiating  $A(t)$  component wise, we have  $A'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & 3 \\ 2t & 0 \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$A''(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\sin t & 0 \\ 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix}. \quad A(t), A'(t) \text{ and } A''(t) \text{ are defined for } -\infty < t < \infty.$$

13. Differentiating  $A(t)$  component wise, we have  $A'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & t^{-1} \\ -0.5(1-t)^{-1/2} & 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$A''(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & -t^{-2} \\ -0.25(1-t)^{-3/2} & 9e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}. \quad A(t) \text{ is defined for } -\infty < t < 0 \text{ and } 0 < t \leq 1.$$

$A'(t)$  and  $A''(t)$  are defined for  $-\infty < t < 0$  and  $0 < t < 1$ .

14. 
$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 & 3 \\ \sin t & t \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sec t \\ -5 \end{bmatrix}.$$

15. 
$$\begin{bmatrix} y_1' \\ y_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1}y_1 + (t^2+1)y_2 + t \\ 4y_1 + t^{-1}y_2 + 8t \ln t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1}y_1 + (t^2+1)y_2 \\ 4y_1 + t^{-1}y_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 8t \ln t \end{bmatrix} =$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} t^{-1} & t^2+1 \\ 4 & t^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ y_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 8t \ln t \end{bmatrix}. \quad \text{Therefore, } P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1} & t^2+1 \\ 4 & t^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 8t \ln t \end{bmatrix}.$$

16. Let  $A'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2t & 1 \\ \cos t & 3t^2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Integrating component wise, we find

$$A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 + C_{11} & t + C_{12} \\ \sin t + C_{21} & t^3 + C_{22} \end{bmatrix}.$$

Since  $A(0) = \begin{bmatrix} C_{11} & C_{12} \\ C_{21} & C_{22} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 5 \\ 1 & -2 \end{bmatrix}$ , we obtain  $A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 + 2 & t + 5 \\ \sin t + 1 & t^3 - 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

17. Let  $A'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1} & 4t \\ 5 & 3t^2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Integrating component wise, we find

$A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \ln|t| + C_{11} & 2t^2 + C_{12} \\ 5t + C_{21} & t^3 + C_{22} \end{bmatrix}$ . Since  $A(1) = \begin{bmatrix} C_{11} & 2 + C_{12} \\ 5 + C_{21} & 1 + C_{22} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 5 \\ 1 & -2 \end{bmatrix}$ , we

obtain  $A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \ln|t| + 2 & 2t^2 + 3 \\ 5t - 4 & t^3 - 3 \end{bmatrix}$ .

18. Let  $A''(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & t \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Integrating component wise, we find

$A'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t + C_{11} & \frac{t^2}{2} + C_{12} \\ C_{21} & C_{22} \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{t^2}{2} + C_{11}t + D_{11} & \frac{t^3}{6} + C_{12}t + D_{12} \\ C_{21}t + D_{21} & C_{22}t + D_{22} \end{bmatrix}$ .

Since  $A(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $A(1) = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 2 \\ -2 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ , we obtain  $A(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{t^2}{2} - \frac{5}{2}t + 1 & \frac{t^3}{6} + \frac{5}{6}t + 1 \\ -2 & 2t + 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

19. Integrating component wise, we obtain

$\int_0^t B(s) ds = \begin{bmatrix} \int_0^t 2s ds & \int_0^t \cos s ds & \int_0^t 2 ds \\ \int_0^t 5 ds & \int_0^t (s+1)^{-1} ds & \int_0^t 3s^2 ds \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 & \sin t & 2t \\ 5t & \ln|t+1| & t^3 \end{bmatrix}$ .

20. Integrating component wise, we obtain  $\int_0^t B(s) ds = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{e^t - 1}{2\pi} & \frac{3t^2}{2\pi} \\ \frac{\sin 2\pi t}{2\pi} & \frac{1 - \cos 2\pi t}{2\pi} \end{bmatrix}$ .

21 (a). One example is  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & t \\ t^2 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

22. One example is  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & t \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

## Section 6.2

1. The given problem can be written as  $\mathbf{y}'(t) = P(t)\mathbf{y}(t) + \mathbf{g}(t)$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(3) = \mathbf{y}_0$

where  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1} & \tan t \\ \ln|t| & e^t \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The coefficient functions

$p_{11}(t) = t^{-1}$  and  $p_{21}(t) = \ln|t|$  are discontinuous at  $t = 0$ . The coefficient function  $p_{12}(t) = \tan t$  has discontinuities at  $\pm\pi/2, \pm 3\pi/2, \dots$ . The largest interval containing  $t_0 = 3$  but containing no discontinuities of any coefficient function is the interval  $\pi/2 < t < 3\pi/2$ .

2. In standard form, the problem is  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & \tan t \\ t^2 - 2 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y} + \begin{bmatrix} (t+1)^{-2} \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$\tan t$  is discontinuous at  $t = \pm\pi/2$  and  $(t+1)^{-2}$  is discontinuous at  $t = -1$ . The largest interval containing  $t_0 = 0$  but containing no discontinuities of any coefficient function is the interval  $-1 < t < \pi/2$ .

3. In standard form, the problem is  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} (\cos t)/t^2 & 1/t^2 \\ 2 & 4t \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y} + \begin{bmatrix} 1/t^2 \\ \sec t \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

The only discontinuities of  $p_{11}(t)$  and  $p_{12}(t)$  are at  $t = 0$ , while  $g_2(t)$  is discontinuous at  $t = \pm\pi/2, \pm 3\pi/2, \dots$ . The largest interval containing  $t_0 = 1$  but containing no discontinuities of any coefficient function is the interval  $0 < t < \pi/2$ .

4. In standard form, the problem is  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 3t & 5 \\ \frac{t+2}{2} & \frac{t+2}{4t} \\ \frac{t-2}{t-2} & \frac{t-2}{t-2} \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

The largest interval containing  $t_0 = 1$  but containing no discontinuities of any coefficient function is the interval  $-2 < t < 2$ .

5. Differentiating,  $y_1' = 5c_1e^{5t} + 3c_2e^{3t}$  and  $y_2' = 5c_1e^{5t} - 3c_2e^{3t}$ . Calculating the right hand sides,  $4y_1 + y_2 = 4(c_1e^{5t} + c_2e^{3t}) + (c_1e^{5t} - c_2e^{3t}) = 5c_1e^{5t} + 3c_2e^{3t} = y_1'$  and  $y_1 + 4y_2 = (c_1e^{5t} + c_2e^{3t}) + 4(c_1e^{5t} - c_2e^{3t}) = 5c_1e^{5t} - 3c_2e^{3t} = y_2'$ .

7 (a).  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 1 \\ 1 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}$

7 (b).  $\mathbf{y} = c_1e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$

8 (a).  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}$

8 (b).  $\mathbf{y} = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} e^t \cos t \\ -e^t \sin t \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} e^t \sin t \\ e^t \cos t \end{bmatrix}$

9. For  $\mathbf{y} = c_1e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ , we have  $\mathbf{y}' = 2c_1e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + 3c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . On the other hand,

$$A\mathbf{y} = A \left( c_1e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \right) = c_1e^{2t} A \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} A \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} =$$

$$c_1e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -2 \\ 1 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -2 \\ 1 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = c_1e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} + c_2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } \mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y} \text{ for every choice of } c_1 \text{ and } c_2.$$

In order to solve the initial value problem, we first note that

$$\mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, solving } \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ we obtain}$$

$c_1 = 1$  and  $c_2 = 2$ . Therefore,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + 2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{2t} + 2e^{3t} \\ -e^{2t} - 2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$  is the solution of the given initial value problem.

10. For  $\mathbf{y}' = c_1 e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 5 \\ 5 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{A}\mathbf{y} = c_1 e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 3+2 \\ 4+1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} -3+4 \\ -4+2 \end{bmatrix}$

Solving  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 8 \end{bmatrix}$ , we obtain  $c_1 = 2$  and  $c_2 = 3$ . Therefore,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{5t} - 3e^{-t} \\ 2e^{5t} + 6e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$  is the solution of the given initial value problem.

11. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix}$ . Calculating  $\mathbf{Y}'(t)$ , we find

$$\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ -t^2 y'(t) - 4y(t) + \sin t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -4 & -t^2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ \sin t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the scalar equation can be written as } \mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t) \text{ where } P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -4 & -t^2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ \sin t \end{bmatrix}.$$

12. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix}$ . Calculating  $\mathbf{Y}'(t)$ , we find

$$\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -\sqrt{t} \sec t & 3t \sec t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ (t^2 + 1) \sec t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the scalar equation can be written as } \mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t) \text{ where } P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -\sqrt{t} \sec t & 3t \sec t \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ (t^2 + 1) \sec t \end{bmatrix}.$$

13. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix}$ . We solve for  $y''''$  by multiplying the equation by  $e^{-t}$  and find

$$\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \\ -5e^{-t}y''(t) - e^{-t}t^{-1}y'(t) - (e^{-t}\tan t)y(t) + e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Expressing } \mathbf{Y}'(t) \text{ in matrix terms, we}$$

$$\text{have } \mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -e^{-t}\tan t & -e^{-t}t^{-1} & -5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the scalar equation can be}$$

written as  $\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -e^{-t}\tan t & -e^{-t}t^{-1} & -5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

14. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix}$ .  $\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ t & -\cos t & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the scalar equation can

be written as  $\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ t & -\cos t & 2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$ .

15. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix}$  so that  $\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix}$ . We are given that

$$\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -3 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2\cos 2t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ -3y(t) + 2y'(t) + 2\cos 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

Therefore, equating components of the vector  $\mathbf{Y}'(t)$ , we see that the scalar equation is  $y'' = -3y + 2y' + 2\cos 2t$ ,  $y(-1) = 1$ ,  $y'(-1) = 4$ .

16.  $y''' - 4y'' + 2y = e^{3t}$ ,  $y(0) = 1$ ,  $y'(0) = -2$ ,  $y''(0) = 3$ .

17. Let  $\mathbf{Y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y_1(t) \\ y_2(t) \\ y_3(t) \\ y_4(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \\ y''(t) \\ y'''(t) \end{bmatrix}$  so that  $\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \\ y'''(t) \\ y^{(4)}(t) \end{bmatrix}$ . We are given that

$$\mathbf{Y}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y_2 \\ y_3 \\ y_4 \\ y_2 + y_3 \sin(y_1) + y_3^2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y' \\ y'' \\ y''' \\ y' + y'' \sin(y) + (y'')^2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Equating components of the vector}$$

$\mathbf{Y}'(t)$ , we see that the scalar equation is

$$y^{(4)} = y' + y'' \sin(y) + (y'')^2, \quad y(1) = 0, y'(1) = 0, y''(1) = -1, y'''(1) = 2.$$

18. Making the indicated change of variables, the system of differential equations is

$$\begin{aligned} Y_2' &= Y_2 + Y_3 + tY_4 \\ Y_4' &= 2tY_1 + Y_2 + Y_4 \end{aligned}.$$

Therefore, the system can be expressed in the form  $\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 & t \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 2t & 1 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

19. Making the indicated change of variables, the system of differential equations is

$$\begin{aligned} Y_2' &= t^{-1}Y_2 + 4Y_1 - tY_3 + (\sin t)Y_4 + e^{2t} \\ Y_4' &= Y_1 - 5Y_4 \end{aligned}.$$

Therefore, the system can be expressed in the form  $\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 4 & t^{-1} & -t & \sin t \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 & -5 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ e^{2t} \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

20. Making the indicated change of variables, the system of differential equations is

$$Y_2' = 4Y_1 + 7Y_2 - 8Y_3 + 6Y_4 + t^2$$

$$Y_4' = 3Y_1 - 6Y_2 + 2Y_3 + 5Y_4 - \sin t.$$

Therefore, the system can be expressed in the form

$\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 4 & 7 & -8 & 6 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 3 & -6 & 2 & 5 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t^2 \\ 0 \\ -\sin t \end{bmatrix}.$$

21. Making the indicated change of variables, the system of differential equations is

$$15Y_3 + 9Y_2 + 3Y_2' = 12Y_1 - 6Y_4 + 3t^2$$

$$Y_4 + 5Y_1 - Y_4' = 2Y_3 - 6Y_2 + t.$$

Writing this system in standard form,

$$Y_2' = 4Y_1 - 3Y_2 - 5Y_3 - 2Y_4 + t^2$$

$$Y_4' = 5Y_1 + 6Y_2 - 2Y_3 + Y_4 - t.$$

Therefore, the system can be expressed in the form  $\mathbf{Y}' = P(t)\mathbf{Y} + \mathbf{G}(t)$  where

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 4 & -3 & -5 & -2 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 5 & 6 & -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \mathbf{G}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t^2 \\ 0 \\ -t \end{bmatrix}.$$

### Section 6.3

- 1 (a). In matrix terms, the system has the form  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  where

$$\begin{bmatrix} y_1' \\ y_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 9 & -4 \\ 15 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ y_2 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{or} \quad \mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 9 & -4 \\ 15 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$$

- 1 (b). We have

$$\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 6e^{3t} \\ 9e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}. \quad \text{Calculating } \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}, \text{ we obtain } \begin{bmatrix} 9 & -4 \\ 15 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} \\ 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 18e^{3t} - 12e^{3t} \\ 30e^{3t} - 21e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

therefore,  $\mathbf{A}\mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 6e^{3t} \\ 9e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$ , showing that the function  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  is a solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ .

- 2 (a).  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} -3 & -2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$

3 (a). In matrix terms, the system has the form  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  where

$$\begin{bmatrix} y_1' \\ y_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 4 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ y_2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 4 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$$

3 (b). We have

$$\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t \cos 2t - 4e^t \sin 2t \\ -e^t \sin 2t - 2e^t \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Calculating } \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}, \text{ we obtain}$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 4 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t \cos 2t \\ -e^t \sin 2t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t \cos 2t - 4e^t \sin 2t \\ -2e^t \cos 2t - e^t \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore,}$$

the function  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  is a solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ .

$$4 (a). \quad \mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ \frac{2}{t^2} & -\frac{2}{t} \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$$

5 (a). In matrix terms, the system has the form  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  where

$$\begin{bmatrix} y_1' \\ y_2' \\ y_3' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 1 \\ -6 & -3 & 1 \\ -8 & -2 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1 \\ y_2 \\ y_3 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 1 \\ -6 & -3 & 1 \\ -8 & -2 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$$

5 (b). We have

$$\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -e^t \\ 2e^t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Calculating } \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}, \text{ we obtain}$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 1 \\ -6 & -3 & 1 \\ -8 & -2 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -e^t \\ 2e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -e^t + 2e^t \\ -6e^t + 3e^t + 2e^t \\ -8e^t + 2e^t + 8e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -e^t \\ 2e^t \end{bmatrix} \text{ and therefore}$$

the function  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  is a solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ .

$$6 (a). \quad \mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 & 2 \\ 1 & 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}.$$

$$7 (a). \quad \mathbf{y}'_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 6e^{3t} \\ 9e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \text{ and also } \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 9 & -4 \\ 15 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} \\ 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 18e^{3t} - 12e^{3t} \\ 30e^{3t} - 21e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{y}'_1.$$

Similarly for  $\mathbf{y}'_2$ .

7 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} & 2e^{-t} \\ 3e^{3t} & 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = 10e^{2t} - 6e^{2t} = 4e^{2t}.$$

$$7 (c). \quad \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} & 2e^{-t} \\ 3e^{3t} & 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$$



7 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 2 \\ 3 & 5 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find

$$\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3/4 \\ -1/4 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = (3/4) \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} \\ 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} - (1/4) \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} \\ 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = (1/4) \begin{bmatrix} 6e^{3t} - 2e^{-t} \\ 9e^{3t} - 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

8 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} - 4e^{-t} & 4e^{3t} + 2e^{-t} \\ 3e^{3t} - 10e^{-t} & 6e^{3t} + 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = 20e^{2t} \neq 0.$$

8 (c).  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} - 4e^{-t} & 4e^{3t} + 2e^{-t} \\ 3e^{3t} - 10e^{-t} & 6e^{3t} + 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$

8 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 6 \\ -7 & 11 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find

$$\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -3/10 \\ -1/10 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = (-3/10) \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{3t} - 4e^{-t} \\ 3e^{3t} - 10e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} - (1/10) \begin{bmatrix} 4e^{3t} + 2e^{-t} \\ 6e^{3t} + 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -e^{3t} + e^{-t} \\ -\frac{3}{2}e^{3t} + \frac{5}{2}e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

9 (a).  $\mathbf{y}'_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -e^{-t} \\ 2e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$  and also  $A\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 2 \\ -4 & -3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ -2e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{-t} - 4e^{-t} \\ -4e^{-t} + 6e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{y}'_1$ .

Similarly for  $\mathbf{y}'_2$ .

9 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & -3e^{-t} \\ -2e^{-t} & 6e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = 6e^{-2t} - 6e^{-2t} \equiv 0$$

and therefore, the given set of solutions is not a fundamental set of solutions.

10 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -5e^{-2t} \cos 3t & -5e^{-2t} \sin 3t \\ e^{-2t}(\cos 3t - 3\sin 3t) & e^{-2t}(3\cos 3t + \sin 3t) \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus,}$$

$$W(t) = -15e^{-4t} \neq 0.$$

10 (c).  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -5e^{-2t} \cos 3t & -5e^{-2t} \sin 3t \\ e^{-2t}(\cos 3t - 3\sin 3t) & e^{-2t}(3\cos 3t + \sin 3t) \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$

10 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} -5 & 0 \\ 1 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 5 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$$\text{Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^{-2t}(\cos 3t - \sin 3t) \\ e^{-2t}(2\cos 3t + 4\sin 3t) \end{bmatrix}.$$

11 (a).  $\mathbf{y}'_1 = \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -2e^t \end{bmatrix}$  and also  $A\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -3 & -2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -2e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -3e^t + 4e^t \\ 4e^t - 6e^t \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{y}'_1$ .

Similarly for  $\mathbf{y}'_2$ .

11 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} \\ -2e^t & -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = -1 + 2 = 1.$$

$$11 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} \\ -2e^t & -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$$

11 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} e & e^{-1} \\ -2e & -e^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find

$$\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-1} \\ -e \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = 2e^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ -2e^t \end{bmatrix} - e \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{t-1} - e^{1-t} \\ -4e^{t-1} + e^{1-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

12 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{3t} \\ 1 & -2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = -3e^{-3t} \neq 0.$$

$$12 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{3t} \\ 1 & -2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$$

12 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(-1) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{-3} \\ 1 & -2e^{-3} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 4 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find

$$\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = -\frac{e^3}{3} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 6 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -2e^{3(t+1)} \\ 4e^{3(t+1)} \end{bmatrix}.$$

13 (a).

$$\mathbf{y}'_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2t-2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and also } A\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2t^{-2} & 1-2t^{-1}+2t^{-2} \\ -2t^{-2} & 2t^{-1}-2t^{-2} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} t^2-2t \\ 2t \end{bmatrix} \\ = \begin{bmatrix} (2-4t^{-1})+(2t-4+4t^{-1}) \\ (-2+4t^{-1})+(4-4t^{-1}) \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{y}'_1$$

Similarly for  $\mathbf{y}'_2$ .

13 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2-2t & t-1 \\ 2t & 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = -t^2.$$

$$13 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2-2t & t-1 \\ 2t & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$$

13 (d). Given the general solution in part (c),  $\mathbf{y}(2) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 4 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$$\text{Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem is } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2-2t \\ 2t \end{bmatrix} - 2 \begin{bmatrix} t-1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t^2-4t+2 \\ 2t-2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

14 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-2t} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2e^t \cos 2t & 2e^t \sin 2t \\ 0 & -e^t \sin 2t & e^t \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = 2.$$

$$14 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-2t} & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2e^t \cos 2t & 2e^t \sin 2t \\ 0 & -e^t \sin 2t & e^t \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$14 \text{ (d). Given the general solution on part (c), } \mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 4 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving, we find  $\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem

$$\text{is } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{-2t} \\ 4e^t(\cos 2t - \sin 2t) \\ 2e^t(-\cos 2t + \sin 2t) \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$15 \text{ (a). } \mathbf{y}'_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t \\ -11e^t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and also } A\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -21 & -10 & 2 \\ 22 & 11 & -2 \\ -110 & -50 & 11 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t \\ -11e^t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t \\ -11e^t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{y}'_1.$$

Similarly for  $\mathbf{y}'_2$  and  $\mathbf{y}'_3$ .

15 (b). The Wronskian  $W(t)$  is given by

$$W(t) = \det[\Psi(t)] \text{ where } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t & e^t & e^{-t} \\ -11e^t & 0 & -e^{-t} \\ 0 & 11e^t & 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } W(t) = -11e^t.$$

$$15 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t & e^t & e^{-t} \\ -11e^t & 0 & -e^{-t} \\ 0 & 11e^t & 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$15 \text{ (d). Given the general solution on part (c), } \mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 1 & 1 \\ -11 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 11 & 5 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -10 \\ -16 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving, we find  $\begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \\ c_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the solution of the initial value problem

$$\text{is } \mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 5e^t \\ -11e^t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 0 \\ 11e^t \end{bmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ -e^{-t} \\ 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4e^t - e^{-t} \\ -11e^t + e^{-t} \\ -11e^t - 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$16 \text{ (a). } W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} 5e^{-t} & e^t \\ -7e^{-t} & -e^t \end{bmatrix} = 2$$

16 (b). The trace of  $A$  is equal to  $6 - 6 = 0$ .

$$16 \text{ (c). For } t_0 = -1, W(t_0)e^{\int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds} = 2e^{\int_{-1}^t 0ds} = 2.$$

$$17 \text{ (a). } W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} 5e^{2t} & e^{4t} \\ -7e^{2t} & -e^{4t} \end{bmatrix} = 2e^{6t}$$

17 (b). The trace of  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 9 & 5 \\ -7 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$  is equal to  $9 + (-3) = 6$ .

$$17 \text{ (c). For } t_0 = 0, W(t_0)e^{\int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds} = 2e^{\int_0^t 6ds} = 2e^{6t}.$$

$$18 \text{ (a). } W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} -1 & e^t \\ t^{-1} & 0 \end{bmatrix} = -t^{-1}e^t$$

18 (b). The trace of  $A$  is equal to  $1 - t^{-1}$ .

$$18 \text{ (c). For } t_0 = 1, W(t_0)e^{\int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds} = -e \left( e^{\int_1^t (1-s^{-1})ds} \right) = -ee^{s-\ln s|_1^t} = -ee^{t-\ln t-1} = -e^{t-\ln t} = -t^{-1}e^t.$$

$$19 \text{ (a). } W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t & 0 & e^{4t} \\ -e^t & -e^{-t} & e^{4t} \\ -e^t & e^{-t} & e^{4t} \end{bmatrix} = e^t e^{-t} e^{4t} \det \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = -6e^{4t}$$

19 (b). The trace of  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 & 2 \\ 1 & 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  is equal to  $2 + 1 + 1 = 4$ .

$$19 \text{ (c). For } t_0 = 0, W(t_0)e^{\int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds} = -6e^{\int_0^t 4ds} = -6e^{4t}.$$

$$20 \text{ (a). } W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 2e^{3t} \\ 1 & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = 3e^{3t} \neq 0.$$

$$20 \text{ (b). } 3e^{3t} = 3e^{\int_0^t \text{tr}[A]ds} \Rightarrow \text{tr}[A] = 3.$$

$$20 \text{ (c). } \psi = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 2e^{3t} \\ 1 & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \psi' = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 6e^{3t} \\ 0 & 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = A \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 2e^{3t} \\ 1 & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$20 \text{ (d). } A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 6e^{3t} \\ 0 & 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \cdot \frac{1}{3e^{3t}} \begin{bmatrix} e^{3t} & -2e^{3t} \\ -1 & 5 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 10 \\ -1 & 5 \end{bmatrix}.$$

The results are consistent since  $\text{tr}[A] = -2 + 5 = 3$

21. If  $W(t)$  is constant, then by Abel's Theorem, the function  $e^{\int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds}$  must also be constant.

Therefore,  $g(t) = \int_{t_0}^t \text{tr}[P(s)]ds$  must be constant and hence the derivative of  $g(t)$  is identically zero. However, by the fundamental theorem of calculus,  $g'(t) = \text{tr}[P(t)]$  and hence the trace of  $P(t)$  must be zero. Since the trace is equal to  $3 + \alpha$  we conclude that  $\alpha = -3$ .

## Section 6.4

- 1 (a). Let  $F(t) = [\mathbf{f}_1(t), \mathbf{f}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} t & t^2 \\ 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Then,  $\det[F(t)] = 2t - t^2$ .
- 1 (b). No, because we do not know whether the functions  $\mathbf{f}_1(t)$  and  $\mathbf{f}_2(t)$  form a fundamental set of solutions for a linear system.
- 1 (c). Yes. At  $t = 1$ , the determinant is  $2 - 1 = 1 \neq 0$ . Therefore,  $[\mathbf{f}_1(t), \mathbf{f}_2(t)]\mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0} \Rightarrow \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}$ .
- 2 (a).  $\det[F(t)] = t^2 e^t - t \sin t$ .
- 2 (b). No
- 2 (c). Yes. At  $t = 1$ , the determinant is  $e - \sin 1 \neq 0$ .
- 3 (a). Let  $F(t) = [\mathbf{f}_1(t), \mathbf{f}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} te^t & \sin^2 t \\ t-1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Then,  $\det[F(t)] = 2te^t - (t-1)\sin^2 t$ .
- 3 (b). No, because we do not know whether the functions  $\mathbf{f}_1(t)$  and  $\mathbf{f}_2(t)$  form a fundamental set of solutions for a linear system.
- 3 (c). Yes. At  $t = 1$ , the determinant is  $2e \neq 0$ .
4.  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} t^2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t & t^2 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} k_1 \\ k_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ;  $\det = t - t^2 \neq 0$  at  $t = 2$  for example  $\Rightarrow \mathbf{k} = \mathbf{0}$ . Therefore, the given set of functions is linearly independent.
5. We need to solve the equation  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} k_1 e^t + k_2 e^{-t} \\ k_1 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . This vector equation requires  $k_1 e^t + k_2 e^{-t} \equiv 0$  and  $k_1 \equiv 0$ . By the second equation,  $k_1 = 0$  and hence, using this fact in the first equation,  $k_2 e^{-t} \equiv 0$ . Multiplying this identity by the nonzero function  $e^t$ , we see that  $k_2 = 0$  as well. Hence, the only way to satisfy  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  is to choose  $k_1 = k_2 = 0$ . This means the given set of functions is linearly independent.
6.  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + k_3 \begin{bmatrix} \sinh t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ; Let  $k_1 = 1$ ,  $k_2 = -1$ ,  $k_3 = -2$ . The given set of functions is linearly dependent.
7. We need to solve the equation  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} k_1 \\ k_1 t + k_2 \\ k_2 t^2 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The first component of this vector identity cannot be satisfied unless  $k_1 = 0$  and the third component cannot be satisfied unless  $k_2 = 0$ . Hence, the only way to satisfy the identity  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  is to choose  $k_1 = k_2 = 0$ . This means the given set of functions is linearly independent.
8.  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix} + k_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ; Let  $k_1 = 0$ ,  $k_2 = 0$ ,  $k_3 = 1$ . The given set of functions is linearly dependent.

9. We need to solve the equation  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix} + k_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} k_1 \\ k_1 t + k_2 \\ k_2 t^2 + k_3 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The first component of this vector identity cannot be satisfied unless  $k_1 = 0$  and therefore the second component requires  $k_2 = 0$ . Given that  $k_1$  and  $k_2$  must both be zero, the third component then requires that  $k_3 = 0$ . Hence, the only way to satisfy the identity  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix} + k_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \equiv \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  is to choose  $k_1 = k_2 = k_3 = 0$ . This means the given set of functions is linearly independent.

10.  $k_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ \sin^2 t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + k_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 - 2\cos^2 t \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} + k_3 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ; Let  $k_1 = 1$ ,  $k_2 = -\frac{1}{2}$ ,  $k_3 = -1$ . The given set of functions is linearly dependent.

- 11 (a). Let  $F(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & t^2 \\ 0 & t \end{bmatrix}$ . Then,  $\det[F(t)] = te^t$ .

- 11 (b). Since the determinant is zero at  $t = 0$ ,  $F(t)$  cannot be a fundamental matrix for a linear system defined on an interval containing  $t = 0$ .

- 11 (c). A fundamental matrix  $\Psi(t)$  satisfies the matrix differential equation  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$ . Given that

$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & t^2 \\ 0 & t \end{bmatrix}$ , we know that  $\Psi'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the equation  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$  implies

that  $\begin{bmatrix} e^t & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = P(t) \begin{bmatrix} e^t & t^2 \\ 0 & t \end{bmatrix}$ . Postmultiplying by  $\Psi^{-1}$ , we see that  $\Psi'\Psi^{-1} = P(t)$ . Therefore,

$1/(te^t) \begin{bmatrix} e^t & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} t & -t^2 \\ 0 & e^t \end{bmatrix} = P(t)$  and so  $P(t) = 1/(te^t) \begin{bmatrix} te^t & (2t - t^2)e^t \\ 0 & e^t \end{bmatrix}$ . Canceling the nonzero

term  $e^t$  we have  $P(t) = t^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} t & (2t - t^2) \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 12 (a). Let  $F(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Then,  $\det[F(t)] = t^2$ .

- 12 (b). Since the determinant is zero at  $t = 0$ ,  $F(t)$  cannot be a fundamental matrix for a linear system defined on an interval containing  $t = 0$ .

- 12 (c). A fundamental matrix  $\Psi(t)$  satisfies the matrix differential equation  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$ . Given that

$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^2 & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , we know that  $\Psi'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2t & 2 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the equation  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$  implies

that  $\begin{bmatrix} 2t & 2 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} = P(t) \begin{bmatrix} t^2 & 2t \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Postmultiplying by  $\Psi^{-1}$ , we see that  $\Psi'\Psi^{-1} = P(t)$ . Therefore,

$1/(t^2) \begin{bmatrix} 2t & 2 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -2t \\ 0 & t^2 \end{bmatrix} = P(t)$  and so  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2t^{-1} & -2 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$  which is continuous on

$(-\infty, 0)$  and  $(0, \infty)$ .

13 (a). We first show that  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$ . Now,  $\Psi'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -e^{-t} \\ e^t & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$  whereas

$P(t)\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} \\ e^t & -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -e^{-t} \\ e^t & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, since  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$ , we know that  $\Psi(t)$  is a solution matrix. To show  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix, we need to verify that  $\det[\Psi(t)] \neq 0$ . Since  $\det[\Psi(t)] = -2$ , we know  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

13 (b).  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sinh t & \cosh t \\ \cosh t & \sinh t \end{bmatrix} = \frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} e^t - e^{-t} & e^t + e^{-t} \\ e^t + e^{-t} & e^t - e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, we need a matrix  $C = \begin{bmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{bmatrix}$  such that

$\frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} e^t - e^{-t} & e^t + e^{-t} \\ e^t + e^{-t} & e^t - e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} \\ e^t & -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{bmatrix}$ . Expanding the right-hand side of this matrix

equation, we arrive at the requirement

$\frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} e^t - e^{-t} & e^t + e^{-t} \\ e^t + e^{-t} & e^t - e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} ae^t + ce^{-t} & be^t + de^{-t} \\ ae^t - ce^{-t} & be^t - de^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Comparing entries, we see that

$a = 1/2, c = -1/2, b = 1/2,$  and  $d = 1/2$ . Thus,  $C = \begin{bmatrix} 1/2 & 1/2 \\ -1/2 & 1/2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

13 (c).  $\det[C] = 1/2$  and thus,  $\widehat{\Psi}(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

14 (a). Since  $\det[\Psi(t)] \neq 0$ , we know  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

14 (b).  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t - e^{-t} & e^t + 3e^{-t} \\ 2e^t + e^{-t} & e^t - 3e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -e^{-t} \\ e^t & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 1 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus,  $C = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 1 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$ .

14 (c).  $\det[C] = -7$  and thus,  $\widehat{\Psi}(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

15 (a). We first show that  $\widehat{\Psi} = P(t)\Psi$ . Now,  $\Psi'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -2e^{-2t} \\ 0 & 6e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$  whereas

$P(t)\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-2t} \\ 0 & -3e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -2e^{-2t} \\ 0 & 6e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, since  $\Psi' = P(t)\Psi$ , we know that  $\Psi(t)$  is

a solution matrix. To show  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix, we need to verify that  $\det[\Psi(t)] \neq 0$ .

Now  $\det[\Psi(t)] = -3e^{-t}$  and thus is never zero for any value  $t$ . Therefore,  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

15 (b).  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-2t} & 0 \\ -6e^{-2t} & 0 \end{bmatrix}$  and so we need a matrix  $C = \begin{bmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{bmatrix}$  such that

$\begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-2t} & 0 \\ -6e^{-2t} & 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-2t} \\ 0 & -3e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{bmatrix}$ . Expanding the right-hand side of this matrix equation, we

arrive at the requirement

$\begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-2t} & 0 \\ -6e^{-2t} & 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} ae^t + ce^{-2t} & be^t + de^{-2t} \\ -3ce^{-2t} & -3de^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Comparing entries in the second column, we see that

$d = 0$  and  $b = 0$ . Comparing entries in the first column, we see  $c = 2$  and  $a = 0$ . Thus,

$C = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

15 (c).  $\det[C] = 0$  and thus,  $\widehat{\Psi}(t)$  is a solution matrix but not a fundamental matrix.

16 (a). Since  $\det[\Psi(t)] = -6e^{2t} \neq 0$ , we know  $\Psi(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

$$16 (b). \widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t + e^{-t} & 4e^{2t} & e^t + 4e^{2t} \\ -2e^{-t} & e^{2t} & e^{2t} \\ 0 & 3e^{2t} & 3e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} & 4e^{2t} \\ 0 & -2e^{-t} & e^{2t} \\ 0 & 0 & 3e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, } C = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

16 (c).  $\det[C] = 1$  and thus,  $\widehat{\Psi}(t)$  is a fundamental matrix.

17. For  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-t} \\ e^t & -e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$ , we need a matrix  $C$  such that  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \Psi(t)C$  where  $\widehat{\Psi}(0) = I$ . This requirement means that  $I = \widehat{\Psi}(0) = \Psi(0)C$ .

Equivalently,  $C$  is the inverse of  $\Psi(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus,  $C = \Psi(0)^{-1} = \frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

18. For  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{-2t} \\ 0 & -3e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$ , we need a matrix  $C$  such that  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \Psi(t)C$  where  $\widehat{\Psi}(0) = I$ . This requirement means that  $I = \widehat{\Psi}(0) = \Psi(0)C$ .

Equivalently,  $C$  is the inverse of  $\Psi(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus,  $C = \Psi(0)^{-1} = -\frac{1}{3} \begin{bmatrix} -3 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

## Section 6.5

1 (a).  $A\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 2 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} = 2\mathbf{x}_1$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_1$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue

$\lambda_1 = 2$ . Similarly,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 2 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -6 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix} = 3\mathbf{x}_2$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_2 = 3$ .

1 (b). Solutions are  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

1 (c). The Wronskian is  $W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} & -2e^{3t} \\ -e^{2t} & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = e^{5t} - 2e^{5t} = -e^{5t}$ . Since  $W(t)$  is nonzero for any value  $t$ , the two solutions form a fundamental set of solutions.

2 (a).  $A\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 7 & -3 \\ 16 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 8 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -3 \\ -8 \end{bmatrix} = -1\mathbf{x}_1$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_1$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue

$\lambda_1 = -1$ . Similarly,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 7 & -3 \\ 16 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = 1\mathbf{x}_2$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_2 = 1$ .

2 (b). Solutions are  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 8 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .



- 2 (c). The Wronskian is  $W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{-t} & e^t \\ 8e^{-t} & 2e^t \end{bmatrix} = -2 \neq 0$ . Since  $W(t)$  is nonzero for any value  $t$ , the two solutions form a fundamental set of solutions.
- 3 (a). The vector  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \mathbf{0}$  cannot be an eigenvector since an eigenvector must be nonzero. Considering the other vector,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 11 & 5 \\ -22 & -10 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{x}_2$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_2 = 1$ .
- 3 (b). The solution is  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 4 (a).  $A\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -5 & 2 \\ -18 & 7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix} = 1\mathbf{x}_1$ ,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -5 & 2 \\ -18 & 7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ -4 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_1$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 1$ , but  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is not an eigenvector.
- 4 (b). The solution is  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 5 (a).  $A\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = -\mathbf{x}_1$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_1$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = -1$ . Similarly,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{x}_2$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_2 = 1$ .
- 5 (b). Solutions are  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 5 (c). The Wronskian is  $W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & 2e^t \\ -e^{-t} & 2e^t \end{bmatrix} = 2 + 2 = 4$ . Since  $W(t)$  is nonzero for any value  $t$ , the two solutions form a fundamental set of solutions.
- 6 (a).  $A\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & -1 \\ -4 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -8 \end{bmatrix} = 4\mathbf{x}_1$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_1$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 4$ . Similarly,  $A\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & -1 \\ -4 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = 0\mathbf{x}_2$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is an eigenvector corresponding to the eigenvalue  $\lambda_2 = 0$ .
- 6 (b). Solutions are  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^0 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 6 (c). The Wronskian is  $W(t) = \det \begin{bmatrix} e^{4t} & 1 \\ -2e^{4t} & 2 \end{bmatrix} = 4e^{4t} \neq 0$ . Since  $W(t)$  is nonzero for any value  $t$ , the two solutions form a fundamental set of solutions.

7. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -4 & 3 \\ -4 & 4 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} -6 & 3 \\ -4 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Elementary row operations  $[-(1/3)R_1$  then  $R_2 + 2R_1]$  can be used to row reduce the system to  $\begin{bmatrix} 2 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $2x_1 = x_2$ . Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 2x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ .
8. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 3 \\ -4 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A + I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} 6 & 3 \\ -4 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ -2x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ .
9. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -4 & 6 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} -4 & 1 \\ -4 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Elementary row operations  $[-(1/4)R_1$  then  $R_2 + 4R_1]$  can be used to row reduce the system to  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1/4 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $4x_1 = x_2$ . Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 4x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 4 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ .
10. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -7 & 3 \\ -1 & -1 & 1 \\ 4 & -4 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A + 4I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} 5 & -7 & 3 \\ -1 & 3 & 1 \\ 4 & -4 & 4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2x_2 \\ x_2 \\ -x_2 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_2 \neq 0$ .
11. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 & -1 \\ 2 & 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 & -1 \\ 2 & 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Elementary row operations  $(R_2 + R_1, \text{ then } R_3 - 2R_1)$  followed by  $R_1 + R_3$  and  $(-R_3)$  can be used to row reduce the system to  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , or  $x_1 = x_3$   
 $x_2 = -2x_3$ . Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_3 \\ -2x_3 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_3 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_3 \neq 0$ .
12. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 3 & 1 \\ 2 & 1 & 2 \\ 4 & 3 & -2 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form  $\begin{bmatrix} -4 & 3 & 1 \\ 2 & -4 & 2 \\ 4 & 3 & -7 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_1 \\ x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}, x_1 \neq 0.$

13. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 3 & 1 \\ -8 & 13 & 5 \\ 11 & -17 & -6 \end{bmatrix}$  the equation  $A\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  has the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} -2 & 3 & 1 \\ -8 & 13 & 5 \\ 11 & -17 & -6 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Since the arithmetic looks forbidding, we turned to MATLAB and}$$

used the RREF command. MATLAB says the system is equivalent to  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix},$  or

$$\begin{matrix} x_1 = -x_3 \\ x_2 = -x_3. \end{matrix} \text{ Thus, an eigenvector is } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -x_3 \\ -x_3 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_3 \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}, x_3 \neq 0.$$

14. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} -5-\lambda & 1 \\ 0 & 4-\lambda \end{vmatrix},$  or  
 $p(\lambda) = (\lambda + 5)(\lambda - 4).$  Thus, the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -5$  and  $\lambda_2 = 4.$

15. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 8 & 0 \\ 3 & 2 \end{bmatrix},$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 8-\lambda & 0 \\ 3 & 2-\lambda \end{vmatrix},$  or  
 $p(\lambda) = (8-\lambda)(2-\lambda).$  Thus, the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 8$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2.$

16. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 3-\lambda & -3 \\ -6 & 6-\lambda \end{vmatrix},$  or  
 $p(\lambda) = (\lambda)(\lambda - 9).$  Thus, the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 9.$

17. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix},$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 5-\lambda & 2 \\ 4 & 3-\lambda \end{vmatrix},$  or

$$p(\lambda) = (5-\lambda)(3-\lambda) - 8 = \lambda^2 - 8\lambda + 7 = (\lambda - 7)(\lambda - 1). \text{ Thus, the eigenvalues are } \lambda_1 = 7 \text{ and } \lambda_2 = 1.$$

18. The characteristic polynomial is

$$p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 5-\lambda & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1-\lambda & 3 \\ 0 & 2 & 2-\lambda \end{vmatrix}$$

or  $p(\lambda) = (5-\lambda)(\lambda^2 - 3\lambda - 4) = (5-\lambda)(\lambda - 4)(\lambda + 1) = -\lambda^3 + 8\lambda^2 - 11\lambda - 20$  and the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1, \lambda_2 = 4,$  and  $\lambda_3 = 5.$

19. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 3 & 1 \\ -8 & 13 & 5 \\ 11 & -17 & -6 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is

$$p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} -2-\lambda & 3 & 1 \\ -8 & 13-\lambda & 5 \\ 11 & -17 & -6-\lambda \end{vmatrix}. \text{ Given the arithmetic required to find the}$$

characteristic polynomial, it is advisable to use a computer routine such as `poly(A)` from MATLAB. However, it is possible to find  $p(\lambda)$  by hand:

$$\begin{vmatrix} -2-\lambda & 3 & 1 \\ -8 & 13-\lambda & 5 \\ 11 & -17 & -6-\lambda \end{vmatrix} = (-2-\lambda) \begin{vmatrix} 13-\lambda & 5 \\ -17 & -6-\lambda \end{vmatrix} - 3 \begin{vmatrix} -8 & 5 \\ 11 & -6-\lambda \end{vmatrix} + \begin{vmatrix} -8 & 13-\lambda \\ 11 & -17 \end{vmatrix}$$

$$\text{or } p(\lambda) = (-2-\lambda)(\lambda^2 - 7\lambda + 7) - 3(8\lambda - 7) + (11\lambda - 7) = -\lambda^3 + 5\lambda^2 - 6\lambda.$$

Thus,  $p(\lambda) = -\lambda(\lambda^2 - 5\lambda + 6) = -\lambda(\lambda - 3)(\lambda - 2)$  and hence the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0, \lambda_2 = 3$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 2$ .

20. The characteristic polynomial is

$$p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 1-\lambda & -7 & 3 \\ -1 & -1-\lambda & 1 \\ 4 & -4 & -\lambda \end{vmatrix}$$

or  $p(\lambda) = -\lambda(\lambda^2 - 16) = (-\lambda)(\lambda - 4)(\lambda + 4) = -\lambda^3 + 16\lambda$  and the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0, \lambda_2 = 4$ , and  $\lambda_3 = -4$ .

21. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the general solution is

$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the initial value problem is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} + e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

22. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the general solution is

$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the initial value problem is

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{3(t-1)} - e^{-(t-1)} \\ -2e^{3(t-1)} + 2e^{-(t-1)} \end{bmatrix}.$$

23. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 3$  and  $\lambda_2 = 5$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the general solution is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

The solution of the initial value problem is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = 3e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 4e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

24. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -0.11$  and  $\lambda_2 = -0.05$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-0.11t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{-0.05t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

25. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$ ,  $\lambda_2 = 2$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 3$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the initial value problem is

$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 2e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

26. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2$ ,  $\lambda_2 = 1$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 4$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the initial value problem is

$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix} + e^t \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

27. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2, \lambda_2 = 2$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 4$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 4 \\ -8 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 4 \\ -8 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
28. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1, \lambda_2 = 3$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 5$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .
29. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1, \lambda_2 = 1$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 2$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -4 \\ -5 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -4 \\ -5 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .
30. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2, \lambda_2 = 1$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 2$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -5 \\ -6 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of solutions consists of the functions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -5 \\ -6 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .
31. We need to have  $\begin{bmatrix} 2 & x \\ 1 & -5 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \lambda \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  for some value  $\lambda$ . Therefore, equating vectors, it follows that we  $2 - x = \lambda$  and  $1 + 5 = -\lambda$ . This requires  $\lambda = -6$  and  $x = 8$ .
32. We need to have  $\begin{bmatrix} x & y \\ 2x & -y \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = 1 \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, it follows that  $-x + y = -1$  and  $-2x - y = 1$ . This requires  $x = 0, y = -1$ .
- 39 (a). The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -3$  and  $\lambda_2 = -1$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The general solution is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{-3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

39 (b). The solution of the initial value problem is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = -\frac{Q_0}{2}e^{-3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + 3\frac{Q_0}{2}e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Therefore,  $Q_1(t) = \frac{Q_0}{2}(-e^{-3t} + 3e^{-t})$  and  $Q_2(t) = \frac{Q_0}{2}(e^{-3t} + 3e^{-t})$ .

Note that  $0 < Q_1(\tau) < Q_2(\tau)$ . Therefore, we need  $\tau$  such that

$\frac{Q_0}{2}(e^{-3\tau} + 3e^{-\tau}) < .01Q_0 \Rightarrow (e^{-3\tau} + 3e^{-\tau}) < .02$ . Graphically, we find that a value  $\tau \approx 5.011$  will suffice. Since  $t = (V/r)\tau = 50\tau$ , we obtain a value of  $t \approx 250.55$  sec or  $t \approx 4.18$  min.

40 (a). The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = \lambda_3 = -4$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The general solution is

$$\mathbf{Q}(t) = c_1 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{-4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + c_3 e^{-4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

40 (b). The solution of the initial value problem is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = 2Q_0 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} - Q_0 e^{-4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$$\text{Therefore, } \mathbf{Q}(t) = Q_0 \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} - e^{-4t} \\ 2e^{-t} \\ 2e^{-t} + e^{-4t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

## Section 6.6

1. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 2-\lambda & 1 \\ -1 & 2-\lambda \end{vmatrix} = \lambda^2 - 4\lambda + 5$ .

Therefore, the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 2 + i$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2 - i$ . We find an eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_1$  by solving  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 2-(2+i) & 1 \\ -1 & 2-(2+i) \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ This equation reduces to } \begin{bmatrix} -i & 1 \\ -1 & -i \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The}$$

elementary row operation  $R_2 + iR_1$  reduces the system to  $\begin{bmatrix} -i & 1 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $-ix_1 + x_2 = 0$ .

Thus, an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ ix_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ . Since the eigenvalues and eigenvectors occur in conjugate pairs, the eigenpairs are

$$\lambda_1 = 2 + i, \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \lambda_2 = 2 - i, \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -i \end{bmatrix}.$$

2. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} -\lambda & -9 \\ 1 & -\lambda \end{vmatrix} = \lambda^2 + 9$ . Therefore, the eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = 3i$  and  $\lambda_2 = -3i$ . We find an eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_1$  by solving  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$\begin{bmatrix} -3i & -9 \\ 1 & -3i \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3ix_2 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 3i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_2 \neq 0$ . Since the eigenvalues and eigenvectors occur in conjugate pairs, the eigenpairs are

$$\lambda_1 = 3i, \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \lambda_2 = -3i, \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -3i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

3. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 6 & -13 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 6 - \lambda & -13 \\ 1 & -\lambda \end{vmatrix} = \lambda^2 - 6\lambda + 13$ .

Therefore, the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 3 + 2i$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3 - 2i$ . We find an eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_1$  by solving  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$\begin{bmatrix} 6 - (3 + 2i) & -13 \\ 1 & -(3 + 2i) \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . This equation reduces to  $\begin{bmatrix} 3 - 2i & -13 \\ 1 & -3 - 2i \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The

elementary row operations  $R_1 \leftrightarrow R_2$ , then  $R_2 - (3 - 2i)R_1$  reduces the system to

$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -(3 + 2i) \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $x_1 - (3 + 2i)x_2 = 0$ . Thus, an eigenvector is

$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} (3 + 2i)x_2 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 3 + 2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_2 \neq 0$ . Choosing  $x_2 = 1$ , we obtain the eigenvector

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 + 2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Since the eigenvalues and eigenvectors occur in conjugate pairs, the eigenpairs

are

$$\lambda_1 = 3 + 2i, \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 + 2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \lambda_2 = 3 - 2i, \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 - 2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

4. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \begin{vmatrix} 3 - \lambda & 1 \\ -2 & 1 - \lambda \end{vmatrix} = (\lambda - 2)^2 + 1$ . Therefore, the eigenvalues

are  $\lambda_1 = 2 + i$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2 - i$ . We find an eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_1$  by solving  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$\begin{bmatrix} 1 - i & 1 \\ -2 & -1 - i \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, an eigenvector is  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 + i \end{bmatrix}$ . Since the eigenvalues and

eigenvectors occur in conjugate pairs, the eigenpairs are

$$\lambda_1 = 2 + i, \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 + i \end{bmatrix} \quad \text{and} \quad \lambda_2 = 2 - i, \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 - i \end{bmatrix}.$$

5. Using the EIG command in MATLAB, we find eigenvalues  $\lambda_1 = 1, \lambda_2 = 1 + i$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 1 - i$ . For each eigenvalue  $\lambda$ , we use the RREF command in MATLAB to solve  $(A - \lambda I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ ,

finding  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -3 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 + 2i \\ 1 \\ -1 - i \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 - 2i \\ 1 \\ -1 + i \end{bmatrix}$ .



Note that another possible eigenvector for  $\lambda_2$  is  $\mathbf{x}_2 = (-1+i) \begin{bmatrix} 3+2i \\ 1 \\ -1-i \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -5+i \\ -1+i \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

6. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 2$ ,  $\lambda_2 = 2 + 3i$ , and  $\lambda_3 = 2 - 3i$ . The corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -4-i \\ 3i \\ 1+i \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} -4+i \\ -3i \\ 1-i \end{bmatrix}$ .
7. As in Example 1,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{(4+2i)t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -1+i \end{bmatrix} = e^{4t}(\cos 2t + i \sin 2t) \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -1+i \end{bmatrix}$  is one solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ . Expanding and collecting real and imaginary parts, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \cos 2t \\ -\cos 2t - \sin 2t \end{bmatrix} + i e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t - \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, a fundamental set of solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \cos 2t \\ -\cos 2t - \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t - \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ .
8.  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{it} \begin{bmatrix} -2+i \\ 5 \end{bmatrix} = (\cos t + i \sin t) \begin{bmatrix} -2+i \\ 5 \end{bmatrix}$  is one solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ . Expanding and collecting real and imaginary parts, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \cos t - \sin t \\ 5 \cos t \end{bmatrix} + i \begin{bmatrix} \cos t - 2 \sin t \\ 5 \sin t \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, a fundamental set of solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \cos t - \sin t \\ 5 \cos t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t - 2 \sin t \\ 5 \sin t \end{bmatrix}$ .
9. As in Example 1,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2it} \begin{bmatrix} -1-i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = (\cos 2t + i \sin 2t) \begin{bmatrix} -1-i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  is one solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ . Expanding and collecting real and imaginary parts, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t + \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} + i \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t - \sin 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, a fundamental set of solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t + \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t - \sin 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ .
10.  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^t(\cos t + i \sin t) \begin{bmatrix} -1+i \\ i \end{bmatrix}$  is one solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ . Expanding and collecting real and imaginary parts, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} -\cos t - \sin t \\ -\sin t \end{bmatrix} + i e^t \begin{bmatrix} \cos t - \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, a fundamental set of solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} -\cos t - \sin t \\ -\sin t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} \cos t - \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ .

11. As in Example 1,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{(2+3i)t} \begin{bmatrix} -5+3i \\ 3+3i \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = e^{2t}(\cos 3t + i \sin 3t) \begin{bmatrix} -5+3i \\ 3+3i \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$  is one solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$ . Expanding and collecting real and imaginary parts, we obtain
- $$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} -5 \cos 3t - 3 \sin 3t \\ 3 \cos 3t - 3 \sin 3t \\ 2 \cos 3t \end{bmatrix} + i e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \cos 3t - 5 \sin 3t \\ 3 \cos 3t + 3 \sin 3t \\ 2 \sin 3t \end{bmatrix}.$$
- Thus, two linearly independent solutions are  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} -5 \cos 3t - 3 \sin 3t \\ 3 \cos 3t - 3 \sin 3t \\ 2 \cos 3t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \cos 3t - 5 \sin 3t \\ 3 \cos 3t + 3 \sin 3t \\ 2 \sin 3t \end{bmatrix}$ . The third solution needed to complete the fundamental set is obtained from the real eigenvalue  $\lambda = 2$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

12.  $e^t(\cos 5t + i \sin 5t) \begin{bmatrix} i \\ 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = e^t \begin{bmatrix} -\sin 5t \\ \cos 5t \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + i e^t \begin{bmatrix} \cos 5t \\ \sin 5t \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Also,
- $$e^t(\cos 2t + i \sin 2t) \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ -\sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} + i e^t \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ \cos 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$$
- Thus, a fundamental set of solutions can be formed from  $e^t \begin{bmatrix} -\sin 5t \\ \cos 5t \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $e^t \begin{bmatrix} \cos 5t \\ \sin 5t \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $e^t \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ -\sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $e^t \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ \cos 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ .

13. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} \cos t \\ -\sin t \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 7 \end{bmatrix}$ , we obtain the solution  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \cos t + 7 \sin t \\ -4 \sin t + 7 \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ .
14. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \sin 3t \\ \cos 3t \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \cos 3t \\ \sin 3t \end{bmatrix}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 6 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , we obtain the solution  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -6 \sin 3t + 6 \cos 3t \\ 2 \cos 3t + 2 \sin 3t \end{bmatrix}$ .

15. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 3\cos 2t - 2\sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 2\cos 2t + 3\sin 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Imposing the initial condition,}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ we find } c_1 = 3 \text{ and } c_2 = -4 \text{ and the solution is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} \cos 2t - 18\sin 2t \\ 3\cos 2t - 4\sin 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

16. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} \cos t \\ -\cos t - \sin t \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ \cos t - \sin t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Imposing the initial condition,}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 8 \\ 6 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ we obtain the solution } \mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 8\cos t + 14\sin t \\ 6\cos t - 22\sin t \end{bmatrix}.$$

17. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^t \begin{bmatrix} -3 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^t \begin{bmatrix} 3\cos t - 2\sin t \\ \cos t \\ -\cos t + \sin t \end{bmatrix} + c_3 e^t \begin{bmatrix} 2\cos t + 3\sin t \\ \sin t \\ -\cos t - \sin t \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\text{Imposing the initial condition, } \mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} -3 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_3 \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 6 \\ 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ we find}$$

$$c_1 = -9, \quad c_2 = 1, \quad \text{and } c_3 = -12, \text{ and the solution } \mathbf{y}(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 27 - 21\cos t - 38\sin t \\ \cos t - 12\sin t \\ -9 + 11\cos t + 13\sin t \end{bmatrix}.$$

18. Proceeding as in Exercises 7-12, we find the general solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = c_1 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} -4\cos 3t + \sin 3t \\ -3\sin 3t \\ \cos 3t - \sin 3t \end{bmatrix} + c_3 e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 3t - 4\sin 3t \\ 3\cos 3t \\ \cos 3t + \sin 3t \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\text{Imposing the initial condition, } \mathbf{y}(0) = c_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 \begin{bmatrix} -4 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + c_3 \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 3 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 9 \\ 4 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ we find}$$

$$c_1 = -2, \quad c_2 = -1, \quad \text{and } c_3 = 3, \text{ and the solution } \mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} -2 + \cos 3t - 13\sin 3t \\ 9\cos 3t + 3\sin 3t \\ 2 + 2\cos 3t + 4\sin 3t \end{bmatrix}.$$

22. The eigenvalues of  $A$  are  $\lambda = (-1 \pm \sqrt{9 + 12\mu})/2$ . If  $9 + 12\mu < 0$ ,  $\lambda = -\frac{1}{2} \pm i\beta$  ( $\beta \neq 0$ ), therefore distinct and  $y(t) \rightarrow 0$ . If  $0 < 9 + 12\mu < 1$ , the eigenvalues are distinct, real and negative. Therefore,  $-\infty < 9 + 12\mu < 1 \implies -\infty < \mu < -\frac{2}{3}$ .

23. The eigenvalues of  $A$  are  $\lambda = (-5 \pm \sqrt{1+4\mu})/2$ . In order that both components of  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  go to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ , we need each of these (real) eigenvalues to be negative. Therefore, we need  $(-5 + \sqrt{1+4\mu})/2 < 0$  or  $\sqrt{1+4\mu} < 5$ . This inequality holds if and only if  $1+4\mu < 25$  or  $-\infty < \mu < 6$ .
24. The eigenvalues of  $A$  are  $\lambda = (-2 \pm \sqrt{16-4\mu^2})/2 = -1 \pm \sqrt{4-\mu^2}$ . Require  $-\infty < 4-\mu^2 < 1 \Rightarrow 3 < \mu^2 < \infty$ . Therefore,  $-\infty < \mu < -\sqrt{3}$  and  $\sqrt{3} < \mu < \infty$ .
25. The eigenvalues of  $A$  are  $\lambda = -1 \pm \sqrt{4+\mu^2}$ . In order that both components of  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  go to zero as  $t \rightarrow \infty$ , we need each of these (real) eigenvalues to be negative. Therefore, we need  $-1 + \sqrt{4+\mu^2} < 0$  or  $\sqrt{4+\mu^2} < 1$ . This inequality cannot hold for any real value of  $\mu$ .
- 26 (a).  $\frac{d}{dt}\mathbf{v} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{v} \Rightarrow \mathbf{v}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & \sin t \\ -\sin t & \cos t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 26 (b).  $\mathbf{v}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \mathbf{v}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t + 2\sin t \\ -\sin t + 2\cos t \end{bmatrix}$ .  $\mathbf{r}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sin t - 2\cos t \\ \cos t + 2\sin t \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} d_1 \\ d_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- $\mathbf{r}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} -2 + d_1 \\ 1 + d_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \mathbf{r}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sin t - 2\cos t + 4 \\ \cos t + 2\sin t \end{bmatrix}$ .  $\mathbf{v}\left(\frac{3\pi}{2}\right) = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{r}\left(\frac{3\pi}{2}\right) = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 27 (d). If the charged particle is launched with initial velocity parallel to the magnetic field, it will move with constant velocity.
- 28 (b). The eigenpairs are  $-\frac{\gamma}{m} + \lambda_1, \mathbf{x}_1$  and  $-\frac{\gamma}{m} + \lambda_2, \mathbf{x}_2$  and  $-\frac{\gamma}{m} + \lambda_3, \mathbf{x}_3$ .
- The corresponding fundamental matrix is  $e^{-\frac{\gamma}{m}t}\boldsymbol{\Psi}(t)$ .

## Section 6.7

- 1 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 2$  have the form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 2$  is 1.
- 1 (b). We find a generalized eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 2$  by solving the equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1$  where  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $x_1$  is arbitrary. Choosing  $x_1 = 0$ , we obtain the generalized eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus, we have solutions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t}\mathbf{x}_1$  and, as in equation (6),  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{2t}\mathbf{x}_1 + e^{2t}\mathbf{x}_2$ . A fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} & te^{2t} \\ 0 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}$ .

1 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1-t \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

2 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (3-\lambda)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A-3I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Therefore,

all the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 3$  have the form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_1 \neq 0$ . The

geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 3$  is 1.

2 (b).  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ \frac{1}{2} \end{bmatrix} = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} t \\ \frac{1}{2} \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} e^{3t} & te^{3t} \\ 0 & \frac{1}{2}e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

2 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & \frac{1}{2} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 2t+4 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

3 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 6 & 0 \\ 2 & 6 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda-6)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 6$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A-6I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 = 6 \text{ have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}, \quad x_2 \neq 0. \text{ The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 6 \text{ is 1.}$$

3 (b). We find a generalized eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 6$  by solving the equation

$$(A-6I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1 \text{ where } \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The solution is } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.5 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ where } x_2 \text{ is arbitrary. Choosing}$$

$$x_2 = 0, \text{ we obtain the generalized eigenvector } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0.5 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, we have solutions } \mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{6t}\mathbf{x}_1$$

and, as in equation (6),  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{6t}\mathbf{x}_1 + e^{6t}\mathbf{x}_2$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0.5e^{6t} \\ e^{6t} & te^{6t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

3 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition requires  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0.5 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -4 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{6t} \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ -4t \end{bmatrix}.$$

4 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (3 - \lambda)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 3I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Therefore,

all the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 3$  have the form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_2 \neq 0$ . The

geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 3$  is 1.

4 (b).  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & e^{3t} \\ e^{3t} & te^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

4 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} -3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 2t - 3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

5 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & -1 \\ 4 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 3)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 3I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 2 & -1 \\ 4 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 = 3 \text{ have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 2x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}, \quad x_1 \neq 0. \text{ The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 3 \text{ is 1.}$$

5 (b). We find a generalized eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 3$  by solving the equation

$$(A - 3I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1 \text{ where } \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The solution is } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} .5x_2 + .5 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ where } x_2 \text{ is arbitrary. Choosing}$$

$x_2 = 0$ , we obtain the generalized eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} .5 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, we have solutions  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{3t}\mathbf{x}_1$

and, as in equation (6),  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{3t}\mathbf{x}_1 + e^{3t}\mathbf{x}_2$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} e^{3t} & (t + .5)e^{3t} \\ 2e^{3t} & 2te^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

5 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition requires  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & .5 \\ 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} .5 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} t+1 \\ 2t+1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

6 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (3 - \lambda)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 3I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Use

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 6 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 3 \text{ is 1.}$$

6 (b).  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 6 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 6 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} 6t-1 \\ -t \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} 6e^{3t} & (6t-1)e^{3t} \\ -e^{3t} & -te^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

6 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 6 & -1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ -12 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{3t} \begin{bmatrix} -72t \\ 12t+2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

7 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 1 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} -1 & -1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ -x_1 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}, \quad x_1 \neq 0. \text{ The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ is 1.}$$

7 (b). We find a generalized eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 2$  by solving the equation

$$(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1 \text{ where } \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The solution is } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} -1-x_2 \\ x_2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ where } x_2 \text{ is arbitrary. Choosing}$$

$$x_2 = 0, \text{ we obtain the generalized eigenvector } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, we have solutions } \mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t}\mathbf{x}_1$$

and, as in equation (6),  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{2t}\mathbf{x}_1 + e^{2t}\mathbf{x}_2$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} & (t-1)e^{2t} \\ -e^{2t} & -te^{2t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

7 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition requires  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 4-3t \\ 3t-1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

8 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 5)^2$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 5$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Use

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 5$  is 1.

8 (b).  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = te^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} t+1 \\ -t \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = [\mathbf{y}_1(t), \mathbf{y}_2(t)] = \begin{bmatrix} e^{5t} & (t+1)e^{5t} \\ -e^{5t} & -te^{5t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

8 (c). The general solution is  $\Psi(t)\mathbf{c}$ . Imposing the initial condition,  $\Psi(0)\mathbf{c} = \mathbf{y}_0$ . We find

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -4 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \mathbf{c} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the solution of the initial value problem is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{5t} \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ -4 \end{bmatrix}.$$

9 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has

algebraic multiplicity 3. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \quad x_1 \neq 0. \text{ The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ is 1.}$$

9 (b). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has

algebraic multiplicity 3. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ 0 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + x_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ where } \mathbf{x} \text{ is nonzero. The geometric multiplicity of } \lambda_1 = 2 \text{ is 2.}$$

13. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 5 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 5 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 5)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 5$  has

algebraic multiplicity 3.



Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or 
$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 5$  have the form

$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_3 \neq 0$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 5$  is 1, so  $A$  does not have a full set of eigenvectors.

14. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 5)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 5$  has algebraic multiplicity 3. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Use

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 5$  is 2, so  $A$  does not have a full set of eigenvectors.

15. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 5 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 5 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 5)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 5$  has

algebraic multiplicity 3. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$
 Therefore, all the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1 = 5$  have the form

$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , where  $\mathbf{x}$  is nonzero. The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 5$  is 2, so  $A$

does not have a full set of eigenvectors.

16. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 5)^3$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 5$  has algebraic multiplicity 3. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 5I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Use

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 5$  is 3, so  $A$  does have a full

set of eigenvectors.

17. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^2(\lambda - 3)^2$ . The

eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 2 as does  $\lambda_2 = 3$ .

Corresponding eigenvectors for  $\lambda_1 = 2$  have the form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ x_2 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_2 \neq 0$ . Therefore, the

geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 2$  is 1. Similarly, eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_2 = 3$  have the

form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ x_4 \end{bmatrix} = x_4 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_4 \neq 0$  and so  $\lambda_2 = 3$  has geometric multiplicity 1.  $A$  does not have a

full set of eigenvectors.

18. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (2 - \lambda)^4$ . The eigenvalue  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 4. Corresponding eigenvectors are obtained by solving  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$ . Use

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda = 2$  is 3, so  $A$  does not have a full

set of eigenvectors.

19. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^3(\lambda - 3)$ . The eigenvalue

$\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 3 while  $\lambda_2 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 1. Corresponding

eigenvectors for  $\lambda_1 = 2$  have the form  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \\ -x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + x_2 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + x_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, the

geometric multiplicity of  $\lambda_1 = 2$  is 3. Eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_2 = 3$  have the form

$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ x_4 \end{bmatrix} = x_4 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $x_4 \neq 0$  and so  $\lambda_2 = 3$  has geometric multiplicity 1. Since every eigenvalue

of  $A$  has geometric multiplicity equal to its algebraic multiplicity,  $A$  has a full set of eigenvectors.

20.  $A$  must have  $\lambda_1 = a + ib$  and  $\lambda_2 = a - ib$  as two distinct eigenvalues. Therefore,  $A$  cannot have a repeated eigenvalue and cannot be defective.
21. In order for  $A$  to be symmetric,  $a_{12} = x$  must be the same as  $a_{21} = 9$ . Thus,  $x = 9$ . Similarly,  $a_{23} = y$  must equal  $a_{32} = 4$ .
22.  $x = 6$ ,  $y = 1$ .

23. In order for  $A$  to be symmetric,  $a_{13} = x^2 - 1$  must be the same as  $a_{31} = 0$ . Thus, we can have either  $x = 1$  or  $x = -1$ . Similarly,  $a_{21} = 2/y$  must equal  $a_{12} = 1$ . Hence,  $y = 2$ .
24. In order for  $A$  to be Hermitian,  $\bar{a}_{12} = x - 3i = 9 - 3i \Rightarrow x = 9$  and  $\bar{a}_{23} = 2 - yi = 2 + 5i \Rightarrow y = -5$ .
25. In order for  $A$  to be Hermitian,  $a_{11} = 2 + xi$  must be the same as  $\bar{a}_{11} = 2 - xi$ . Thus, we need  $x = 0$ . Similarly,  $a_{21} = 1 + yi$  must equal  $\bar{a}_{12} = 1 - 2i$ . Hence,  $y = 2$ . These choices are consistent with the remaining undetermined entries,  $a_{22}$  and  $a_{23}$ .

26 (a).  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , for example.

26 (b).  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , for example.

30. The equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_1$  is  $\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Choose  $\mathbf{v}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

The equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_2$  is  $\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Choose  $\mathbf{v}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental set of

solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{t^2}{2} \\ t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

31. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 4 & 0 \\ 1 & 3 & 4 \end{bmatrix}$ , the equation  $(A - 4I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_1$  is  $\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 3 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution is

$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1/3 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $x_3$  is arbitrary. Choosing  $x_3 = 0$  we have  $\mathbf{v}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1/3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

The equation  $(A - 4I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_2$  is  $\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 2 & 0 & 0 \\ 1 & 3 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1/3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution is  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1/6 \\ -1/18 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $x_3$

is arbitrary. Choosing  $x_3 = 0$  we have  $\mathbf{v}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1/6 \\ -1/18 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . By equation (12), a fundamental set of

solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{4t}(\mathbf{v}_2 + t\mathbf{v}_1) = e^{4t} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1/3 \\ t \end{bmatrix}$ , and

$\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{4t}(\mathbf{v}_3 + t\mathbf{v}_2 + 0.5t^2\mathbf{v}_1) = \frac{e^{4t}}{18} \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -1 + 6t \\ 9t^2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

32. The equation  $(A - I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_1$  is 
$$\begin{bmatrix} 2 & -8 & -10 \\ -2 & 6 & 8 \\ 2 & -6 & -8 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Choose } \mathbf{v}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

The equation  $(A - I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_2$  is 
$$\begin{bmatrix} 2 & -8 & -10 \\ -2 & 6 & 8 \\ 2 & -6 & -8 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Choose } \mathbf{v}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{4} \\ -\frac{1}{4} \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ A fundamental set}$$

of solutions can be formed from  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} + t \\ -t \\ t \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{4} + \frac{t}{2} + \frac{t^2}{2} \\ -\frac{1}{4} - \frac{t^2}{2} \\ \frac{t^2}{2} \end{bmatrix}$ .

33. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -6 & -8 & 22 \\ 2 & 4 & -4 \\ -2 & -2 & 8 \end{bmatrix}$ , the equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_1$  is given by 
$$\begin{bmatrix} -8 & -8 & 22 \\ 2 & 2 & -4 \\ -2 & -2 & 6 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ A}$$

convenient solution is  $\mathbf{v}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -1.5 \\ 0 \\ -0.5 \end{bmatrix}$ . The equation  $(A - 2I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{v}_2$

is 
$$\begin{bmatrix} -8 & -8 & 22 \\ 2 & 2 & -4 \\ -2 & -2 & 6 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1.5 \\ 0 \\ -0.5 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ One solution is } \mathbf{v}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} -0.5 \\ 0 \\ -0.25 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ A fundamental set consists of}$$

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t}(\mathbf{v}_2 + t\mathbf{v}_1) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} t - 1.5 \\ -t \\ -0.5 \end{bmatrix}$ , and

$\mathbf{y}_3(t) = e^{2t}(\mathbf{v}_3 + t\mathbf{v}_2 + 0.5t^2\mathbf{v}_1) = \frac{e^{2t}}{4} \begin{bmatrix} -2 - 6t + 2t^2 \\ -2t^2 \\ -1 - 2t \end{bmatrix}$ .

36 (a). Two linearly independent solutions are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

36 (b). Choose  $\mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

36 (c).  $\mathbf{Q}(t) = c_1 e^{-4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + c_2 e^{-4t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} + c_3 e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

## Section 6.8

- 1 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 1 \\ 1 & -2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 + 4\lambda + 3 = (\lambda + 3)(\lambda + 1)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -3$  and  $\lambda_2 = -1$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus, the complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_C = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-3t} & e^{-t} \\ -e^{-3t} & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 1 (b). Inserting the suggested trial form  $\mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix}$  into the nonhomogeneous equation leads to

$$\mathbf{y}'_P = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}_P + \mathbf{g}(t) \text{ or } \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 1 \\ 1 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Solving this system, we obtain } \mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

- 1 (c). The general solution of the nonhomogeneous problem is  $\mathbf{y}_C + \mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-3t} & e^{-t} \\ -e^{-3t} & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 1 (d). Imposing the initial condition,  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $c_1 = 1$  and  $c_2 = 1$ .

Thus,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-3t} + e^{-t} + 1 \\ -e^{-3t} + e^{-t} + 1 \end{bmatrix}$  is the unique solution of the given initial value problem.

- 2 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 4\lambda + 3 = (\lambda - 1)(\lambda - 3)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus, the complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_C = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{3t} \\ -e^t & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 2 (b). Inserting the suggested trial form  $\mathbf{y}_P = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix}$  into the nonhomogeneous equation and solving

the system, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}_P = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{8} \\ \frac{1}{8} \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 2 (c). The general solution of the nonhomogeneous problem is  $\mathbf{y}_C + \mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & e^{3t} \\ -e^t & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{8} \\ \frac{1}{8} \end{bmatrix}$ .

- 2 (d). Imposing the initial condition,  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{8} \\ \frac{1}{8} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $c_1 = \frac{1}{4}$  and  $c_2 = \frac{1}{8}$ .

Thus,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{4}e^t + \frac{1}{8}e^{3t} - \frac{3}{8}e^{-t} \\ -\frac{1}{4}e^t + \frac{1}{8}e^{3t} + \frac{1}{8}e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$  is the unique solution of the given initial value problem.

3 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 1 = (\lambda + 1)(\lambda - 1)$ . The eigenvalues

are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the

complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_C = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ -e^{-t} & e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

3 (b). Inserting the suggested trial form  $\mathbf{y}_P = t \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} b_1 \\ b_2 \end{bmatrix}$  into the nonhomogeneous equation leads to

$\mathbf{y}'_P = A\mathbf{y}_P + \mathbf{g}(t)$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} ta_1 + b_1 \\ ta_2 + b_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} t \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving this system, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -t \end{bmatrix}$ .

3 (c). The general solution of the nonhomogeneous problem is  $\mathbf{y}_C + \mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ -e^{-t} & e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -t \end{bmatrix}$ .

3 (d). Imposing the initial condition,  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $c_1 = 1.5$  and

$c_2 = 0.5$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{-t} + e^t \\ -3e^{-t} + e^t - t \end{bmatrix}$  is the unique solution of the given initial value

problem.

4 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 1$ . The eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the

complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_C = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ e^{-t} & -e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

4 (b). Inserting the suggested trial form  $\mathbf{y}_P = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} + t \begin{bmatrix} b_1 \\ b_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$  into the nonhomogeneous

equation and solving the system, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{1}{3}e^{2t} - 1 \\ \frac{2}{3}e^{2t} + t \end{bmatrix}$ .

4 (c). The general solution of the nonhomogeneous problem is

$\mathbf{y}_C + \mathbf{y}_P = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ e^{-t} & -e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{1}{3}e^{2t} - 1 \\ \frac{2}{3}e^{2t} + t \end{bmatrix}$ .

4 (d). Imposing the initial condition,  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{4}{3} \\ \frac{2}{3} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $c_1 = \frac{5}{6}$  and  $c_2 = \frac{1}{2}$ .

Thus,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{5}{6}e^{-t} + \frac{1}{2}e^t - \frac{1}{3}e^{2t} - 1 \\ \frac{5}{6}e^{-t} - \frac{1}{2}e^t + \frac{2}{3}e^{2t} + t \end{bmatrix}$  is the unique solution of the given initial value problem.

- 5 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -3 & -2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 1 = (\lambda + 1)(\lambda - 1)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_c = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ -e^{-t} & -2e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 5 (b). Inserting the suggested trial form  $\mathbf{y}_p = \sin t \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} + \cos t \begin{bmatrix} b_1 \\ b_2 \end{bmatrix}$  into the nonhomogeneous equation leads to  $\mathbf{y}'_p = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}_p + \mathbf{g}(t)$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} a_1 \cos t - b_1 \sin t \\ a_2 \cos t - b_2 \sin t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -3 & -2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \sin t + b_1 \cos t \\ a_2 \sin t + b_2 \cos t \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving this system, we obtain  $\mathbf{y}_p = 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \sin t - \cos t \\ -4 \sin t \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 5 (c). The general solution of the nonhomogeneous problem is  $\mathbf{y}_c + \mathbf{y}_p = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t \\ -e^{-t} & -2e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 3 \sin t - \cos t \\ -4 \sin t \end{bmatrix}$ .
- 5 (d). Imposing the initial condition,  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -0.5 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving, we find  $c_1 = 1$  and  $c_2 = -0.5$ . Thus,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} - e^t + 3 \sin t - \cos t \\ -2e^{-t} + 2e^t - 4 \sin t \end{bmatrix}$  is the unique solution of the given initial value problem.
- 6 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the complementary solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}$  is  $\mathbf{y}_c = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ -1 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
7. Given  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 + \sin 2t \\ e^t + \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}$  it follows that  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \mathbf{y}(\pi/2) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 + \sin \pi \\ e^{\pi/2} + \cos \pi \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ e^{\pi/2} - 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Inserting  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  into the differential equation, we see that  $\mathbf{y}'(t) = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}(t) + \mathbf{g}(t)$  and thus  $\begin{bmatrix} 2 \cos 2t \\ e^t - 2 \sin 2t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 2 \\ -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 + \sin 2t \\ e^t + \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ . Solving for  $\mathbf{g}(t)$ , we obtain  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -2e^t \\ e^t + 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .
8. Given  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t + \alpha \\ t^2 + \beta \end{bmatrix}$  it follows that  $\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 + \alpha \\ 1 + \beta \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \alpha = 1, \beta = -2$ . Inserting  $\mathbf{y}(t)$  into the differential equation, we see that  $\mathbf{y}'(t) = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{y}(t) + \mathbf{g}(t)$  and thus  $\mathbf{y}' = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & t \\ t^2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} t + 1 \\ t^2 - 2 \end{bmatrix} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ . Solving for  $\mathbf{g}(t)$ , we obtain  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -t^3 + t \\ -t^3 - 2t^2 + 2t + 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

9. Following the hint, we form  $[\mathbf{y}'_1, \mathbf{y}'_2] = P(t)[\mathbf{y}_1, \mathbf{y}_2] + [\mathbf{g}_1(t), \mathbf{g}_2(t)]$  which has the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & e^t \\ -e^{-t} & 0 \end{bmatrix} = P(t) \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^t \\ e^{-t} & -1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -2 & e^t \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Solving for } P(t), \text{ we have}$$

$$P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ -e^{-t} & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^t \\ e^{-t} & -1 \end{bmatrix}^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ -e^{-t} & 1 \end{bmatrix} (-1/2) \begin{bmatrix} -1 & -e^t \\ -e^{-t} & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^t \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

10. If  $A^{-1}$  exists,  $\mathbf{y}_2 = -A^{-1}\mathbf{b}$  is the unique solution.

If  $A^{-1}$  does not exist, the matrix equation  $A\mathbf{y} = -\mathbf{b}$  will either have no solution or a non-unique solution. Therefore, either no equilibrium solution or a non-unique equilibrium solution.

11. An equilibrium solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y} + \mathbf{b}$  is a constant solution. Therefore, since  $\mathbf{y}' = \mathbf{0}$  we need

$$A\mathbf{y}_e = -\mathbf{b}. \text{ For } A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 4 \\ -1 & -3 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{b} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ we see that } \mathbf{y}_e = -A^{-1}\mathbf{b} = -\begin{bmatrix} -3 & -4 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 10 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

12.  $A^{-1}$  exists and  $\mathbf{y}_e = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

13. As noted in the solution of Exercise 11, we need  $A\mathbf{y}_e = -\mathbf{b}$ . For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{b} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  we

see that  $\mathbf{y}_e = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} + a \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $a$  is arbitrary.

14.  $A^{-1}$  exists and  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 & 2 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_e = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ -3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \mathbf{y}_e = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ -1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

15. As noted in the solution of Exercise 11, we need  $A\mathbf{y}_e = -\mathbf{b}$ . For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{b} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$

we see that  $\mathbf{y}_e = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + a \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $a$  is arbitrary.

16. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ , with

corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus, one fundamental matrix is  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ 1 & -e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Set

$$\Psi = \widehat{\Psi}C. \Psi(1) = I = \widehat{\Psi}(1)C. \therefore C = \widehat{\Psi}(1)^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^2 \\ 1 & -e^2 \end{bmatrix}^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} & \frac{1}{2} \\ \frac{1}{2}e^{-2} & -\frac{1}{2}e^{-2} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ 1 & -e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2} & \frac{1}{2} \\ \frac{1}{2}e^{-2} & -\frac{1}{2}e^{-2} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2}(1 + e^{2(t-1)}) & \frac{1}{2}(1 - e^{2(t-1)}) \\ \frac{1}{2}(1 - e^{2(t-1)}) & \frac{1}{2}(1 + e^{2(t-1)}) \end{bmatrix}.$$



17. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 2 \\ -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 + 4 = (\lambda + 2i)(\lambda - 2i)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2i$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2i$ , with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ i \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ -i \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Converting to real solutions, we have}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{-2it} \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ i \end{bmatrix} = (\cos 2t - i \sin 2t) \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ i \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore, a fundamental set of solutions is}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t \\ \sin 2t \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{y}_2(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

Thus, one fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t & \sin 2t \\ \sin 2t & \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the given initial

value problem has the form  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \Psi(t)C = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t & \sin 2t \\ \sin 2t & \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} C$  where  $C$  is a  $(2 \times 2)$  matrix

chosen so that  $\widehat{\Psi}(\pi/4) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Imposing this condition, we have

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \Psi(\pi/4)C = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} C. \text{ Solving for } C, \text{ we obtain } C = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\text{thus } \widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -\cos 2t & \sin 2t \\ \sin 2t & \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sin 2t & -\cos 2t - \sin 2t \\ \cos 2t & \sin 2t - \cos 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

18. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Thus, one fundamental matrix is  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ 1 & -e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Set

$$\Psi = \widehat{\Psi}C. \Psi(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \widehat{\Psi}(0)C. \therefore C = \widehat{\Psi}(0)^{-1}\Psi(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix}^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{3}{2} & \frac{1}{2} \\ -\frac{1}{2} & -\frac{1}{2} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ 1 & -e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{3}{2} & \frac{1}{2} \\ -\frac{1}{2} & -\frac{1}{2} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{3}{2} - \frac{1}{2}e^{2t} & \frac{1}{2} - \frac{1}{2}e^{2t} \\ \frac{3}{2} + \frac{1}{2}e^{2t} & \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2}e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

19. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & -4 \\ 2 & -3 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 1 = (\lambda + 1)(\lambda - 1)$ . The

eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Therefore, a fundamental set of solutions is  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^t \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, one

fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & 2e^t \\ e^{-t} & e^t \end{bmatrix}$ .

The solution of the given initial value problem has the form  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \Psi(t)C = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & 2e^t \\ e^{-t} & e^t \end{bmatrix} C$

where  $C$  is a  $(2 \times 2)$  matrix chosen so that  $\widehat{\Psi}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Imposing this condition, we have

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \Psi(0)C = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} C. \text{ Solving for } C, \text{ we obtain } C = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 2 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and thus}$$

$$\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & 2e^t \\ e^{-t} & e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 2 \\ 1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ or } \widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -e^{-t} + 2e^t & 2e^{-t} - 2e^t \\ -e^{-t} + e^t & 2e^{-t} - e^t \end{bmatrix}.$$

20. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda + 5$ . The eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = 1 + 2i$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1 - 2i$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} -2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Then

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = e^t (\cos 2t + i \sin 2t) \begin{bmatrix} -2i \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t \sin 2t \\ e^t \cos 2t \end{bmatrix} + i \begin{bmatrix} -2e^t \cos 2t \\ e^t \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

Thus, one fundamental matrix is  $\widehat{\Psi}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^t \sin 2t & -2e^t \cos 2t \\ e^t \cos 2t & e^t \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ . Set

$$\Psi = \widehat{\Psi}C. \quad \Psi\left(\frac{\pi}{4}\right) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{\frac{\pi}{4}} & 0 \\ 0 & e^{\frac{\pi}{4}} \end{bmatrix} C. \quad \therefore C = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{2}e^{-\frac{\pi}{4}} & 0 \\ 0 & e^{-\frac{\pi}{4}} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{(t-\frac{\pi}{4})} \sin 2t & -2e^{(t-\frac{\pi}{4})} \cos 2t \\ \frac{1}{2}e^{(t-\frac{\pi}{4})} \cos 2t & e^{(t-\frac{\pi}{4})} \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

21. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda = \lambda(\lambda - 2)$ . The eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, a

fundamental set of solutions is  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental matrix is

$$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ -1 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \text{ and therefore, } \Psi^{-1}(s) = 0.5e^{-2s} \begin{bmatrix} e^{2s} & -e^{2s} \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} = 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 \\ e^{-2s} & e^{-2s} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ From equation}$$

(11), the solution is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \Psi(t)\Psi^{-1}(t_0)\mathbf{y}_0 + \Psi(t)\int_{t_0}^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s)ds$ . Since  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \mathbf{0}$  and  $t_0 = 0$ , we

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{y}(t) &= \Psi(t)\int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s)ds = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ -1 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \int_0^t 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} e^{2s} \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} ds = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{2t} \\ -1 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} 0.25 \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} - 1 \\ 2t \end{bmatrix} \\ \text{have} & \\ &= 0.25 \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} - 1 + 2te^{2t} \\ -(e^{2t} - 1) + 2te^{2t} \end{bmatrix}. \end{aligned}$$

22. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 9 & -4 \\ 15 & -7 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda - 3 = (\lambda - 3)(\lambda + 1)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 5 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ .

A fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} & 2e^{3t} \\ 5e^{-t} & 3e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$  and therefore,

$$\Psi^{-1}(s) = -\frac{1}{4}e^{-2s} \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{3s} & -2e^{3s} \\ -5e^{-s} & 2e^{-s} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{4}e^s & \frac{1}{2}e^s \\ \frac{5}{4}e^{-3s} & -\frac{1}{2}e^{-3s} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds = \int_0^t \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{4}e^{2s} \\ \frac{5}{4}e^{-2s} \end{bmatrix} ds = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{8}(e^{2t} - 1) \\ -\frac{5}{8}(e^{-2t} - 1) \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\Psi(t) \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{3}{4}(e^t - e^{-t}) - \frac{5}{4}(e^t - e^{3t}) \\ -\frac{15}{8}(e^t - e^{-t}) - \frac{15}{8}(e^t - e^{3t}) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{3}{4}e^{-t} - 2e^t + \frac{5}{4}e^{3t} \\ \frac{15}{8}e^{-t} - \frac{15}{4}e^t + \frac{15}{8}e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

Then,  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \Psi(t)\mathbf{y}_0 + \Psi(t) \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \Psi(0)\mathbf{y}_0 + \mathbf{0} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 5 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow$

$$\begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 5 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 2 \\ 5 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Therefore,}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} \\ 5e^{-t} \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \frac{3}{4}e^{-t} - 2e^t + \frac{5}{4}e^{3t} \\ \frac{15}{8}e^{-t} - \frac{15}{4}e^t + \frac{15}{8}e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{11}{4}e^{-t} - 2e^t + \frac{5}{4}e^{3t} \\ \frac{55}{8}e^{-t} - \frac{15}{4}e^t + \frac{15}{8}e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

23. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 + 1 = (\lambda - i)(\lambda + i)$ . The

eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = i$  and  $\lambda_2 = -i$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -i \end{bmatrix}$ .

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ i \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ -i \end{bmatrix}$ . Converting to real solutions, we have  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{it} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \end{bmatrix} = (\cos t + i \sin t) \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \end{bmatrix}$ .

Therefore, a fundamental set of solutions is  $\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t \\ -\sin t \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ . A fundamental

matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & \sin t \\ -\sin t & \cos t \end{bmatrix}$ . We have  $\Psi^{-1}(s) = \begin{bmatrix} \cos s & -\sin s \\ \sin s & \cos s \end{bmatrix}$ .

From equation (11), the solution is  $\mathbf{y}(t) = \Psi(t)\Psi^{-1}(t_0)\mathbf{y}_0 + \Psi(t) \int_{t_0}^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds$ . Since

$\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{g}(s) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $t_0 = 0$ , we have

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{y}(t) &= \Psi(t)\Psi^{-1}(t_0)\mathbf{y}_0 + \Psi(t) \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds = \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & \sin t \\ -\sin t & \cos t \end{bmatrix} \int_0^t \begin{bmatrix} 2 \cos s - \sin s \\ 2 \sin s + \cos s \end{bmatrix} ds \\ &= \begin{bmatrix} \sin t \\ \cos t \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \cos t & \sin t \\ -\sin t & \cos t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \sin t + \cos t - 1 \\ -2 \cos t + \sin t + 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 - \cos t + 3 \sin t \\ -2 + 3 \cos t + \sin t \end{bmatrix}. \end{aligned}$$

24. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (1 - \lambda)^2$ . The eigenvalue is  $\lambda = 1$ , with

corresponding eigenvector  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Then

$$\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Let } \mathbf{y}_2 = e^t(t\mathbf{v}_1 + \mathbf{v}_2). \quad \mathbf{v}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \quad \mathbf{v}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \mathbf{y}_2 = e^t \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

A fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & te^t \\ 0 & e^t \end{bmatrix}$  and therefore,

$$\Psi^{-1}(s) = e^{-2s} \begin{bmatrix} e^s & -se^s \\ 0 & e^s \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-s} & -se^{-s} \\ 0 & e^{-s} \end{bmatrix}. \quad \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds = \int_0^t \begin{bmatrix} e^{-s}(1-s) \\ e^{-s} \end{bmatrix} ds = \begin{bmatrix} te^{-t} \\ 1 - e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\text{Since } \mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \quad \mathbf{y}(t) = \Psi(t) \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s) ds = \begin{bmatrix} t + te^t - t \\ e^t - 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} te^t \\ e^t - 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

25 (a).  $\mathbf{Q}(t)$  is an equilibrium solution if  $\frac{r}{V} \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 1 \\ 1 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{Q} + \begin{bmatrix} cr \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \mathbf{0}$ . Solving for  $\mathbf{Q}$ , we obtain

$$\mathbf{Q}_e(t) = \frac{cV}{3} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

25 (b). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 + (4r/V)\lambda + 3r^2/V^2 = (\lambda + 3r/V)(\lambda + r/V)$ . The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -3r/V$  and  $\lambda_2 = -r/V$ , with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, a fundamental set of solutions is

$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = e^{-3rt/V} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{-rt/V} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The complementary solution is

$$\mathbf{Q}_C(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-3rt/V} & e^{-rt/V} \\ -e^{-3rt/V} & e^{-rt/V} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

25 (c). Finding a constant particular solution is equivalent to finding an equilibrium solution, as in part (a).

25 (d). The general solution is  $\mathbf{Q}(t) = \mathbf{Q}_C(t) + \mathbf{Q}_e(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-3rt/V} & e^{-rt/V} \\ -e^{-3rt/V} & e^{-rt/V} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \frac{cV}{3} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Imposing the

initial condition leads to  $\mathbf{Q}(0) = \mathbf{0}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \frac{cV}{3} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution of the initial

value problem is  $\mathbf{Q}(t) = \frac{cV}{6} \begin{bmatrix} 4 - e^{-3rt/V} - 3e^{-rt/V} \\ 2 + e^{-3rt/V} - 3e^{-rt/V} \end{bmatrix}$ .

25 (e).  $\frac{1}{V} \lim_{t \rightarrow \infty} \mathbf{Q}(t) = \frac{c}{3} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

26 (a).  $-V_s + \frac{1}{2}I_1' + I_1 + 2(I_1 - I_2) = 0$ ,  $2(I_2 - I_1) + I_2 + \frac{1}{2}I_2' = 0$ . Therefore,

$$\frac{d}{dt} \begin{bmatrix} I_1' \\ I_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -6I_1 + 4I_2 + 2V_s \\ 4I_1 - 6I_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -6 & 4 \\ 4 & -6 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} I_1 \\ I_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 2V_s \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \quad t > 0, \quad \begin{bmatrix} I_1(0) \\ I_2(0) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

26 (b). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 + 12\lambda + 20 = (\lambda + 10)(\lambda + 2)$ . The eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = -10$  and  $\lambda_2 = -2$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, a

fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-10t} & e^{-2t} \\ -e^{-10t} & e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$ .

26 (c).  $\mathbf{I}(t) = \Psi(t) \int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s) \begin{bmatrix} 2V_s \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} ds$  since  $\mathbf{I}(0) = \mathbf{0}$ .  $\Psi^{-1}(s) = \frac{1}{2e^{-12s}} \begin{bmatrix} e^{-2s} & -e^{-2s} \\ e^{-10s} & e^{-10s} \end{bmatrix} = \frac{1}{2} \begin{bmatrix} e^{10s} & -e^{10s} \\ e^{2s} & e^{2s} \end{bmatrix}$ .

With  $V_s(t) = 1$ ,  $t > 0$ ,  $\int_0^t \Psi^{-1}(s) \begin{bmatrix} 2V_s \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} ds = \int_0^t \begin{bmatrix} e^{10s} \\ e^{2s} \end{bmatrix} ds = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{10}(e^{10t} - 1) \\ \frac{1}{2}(e^{2t} - 1) \end{bmatrix}$ , Therefore,

$$\mathbf{I}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{10}(1 - e^{-10t}) + \frac{1}{2}(1 - e^{-2t}) \\ -\frac{1}{10}(1 - e^{-10t}) + \frac{1}{2}(1 - e^{-2t}) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -\frac{1}{10}e^{-10t} - \frac{1}{2}e^{-2t} + \frac{3}{5} \\ \frac{1}{10}e^{-10t} - \frac{1}{2}e^{-2t} + \frac{2}{5} \end{bmatrix}.$$

27 (a). In the vector system  $\mathbf{v}' = -\mathbf{v} + (\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{k}) + \mathbf{f}$ , the term  $\mathbf{v} \times \mathbf{k}$  is given by

$$(\nu_x \mathbf{i} + \nu_y \mathbf{j}) \times \mathbf{k} = -\nu_x \mathbf{j} + \nu_y \mathbf{i}. \text{ Therefore, the system is } \begin{bmatrix} \nu_x' \\ \nu_y' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \nu_x \\ \nu_y \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} f_x \\ f_y \end{bmatrix}.$$

27 (b). For  $\mathbf{f} = 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ \sqrt{3} \end{bmatrix}$ , we seek a constant solution  $\mathbf{v}$ ; that is, an equilibrium solution. Thus, we need

to solve, if possible,  $\begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \nu_x \\ \nu_y \end{bmatrix} + 0.5 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ \sqrt{3} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . This system does indeed have a solution,

namely  $\mathbf{v}_e = 0.25 \begin{bmatrix} 1 + \sqrt{3} \\ -1 + \sqrt{3} \end{bmatrix}$ . If we choose the initial velocity equal to the “equilibrium

velocity,”  $\mathbf{v}_e$ , then the particle will move at that constant velocity.

28 (b). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = -\lambda(\lambda^2 + \omega_c^2)$ . The eigenvalues are

$\lambda_1 = 0$ ,  $\lambda_2 = i\omega_c$ ,  $\lambda_3 = -i\omega_c$ , with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ i \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,

A fundamental matrix is  $\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & \cos \omega_c t & \sin \omega_c t \\ 0 & -\sin \omega_c t & \cos \omega_c t \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$$28 \text{ (c). } \Phi(t) = \Psi(t)\Psi^{-1}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & \cos \omega_c t & \sin \omega_c t \\ 0 & -\sin \omega_c t & \cos \omega_c t \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}^{-1} =$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & \cos \omega_c t & \sin \omega_c t \\ 0 & -\sin \omega_c t & \cos \omega_c t \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} \cos \omega_c t & \sin \omega_c t & 0 \\ -\sin \omega_c t & \cos \omega_c t & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

28 (d). From equation 11,  $\mathbf{v}(t) = \Phi(t)\mathbf{v}_0 + \Phi(t)\int_0^t \Phi^{-1}(s)\mathbf{g}(s)ds$ , using  $\Phi(t)$  as a fundamental matrix and noting that  $\Phi^{-1}(0) = \mathbf{I}$ . Therefore,  $\mathbf{v}(t) = \Phi(t)\mathbf{v}_0 + \mathbf{f}(t)$ .

$$28 \text{ (e). } \mathbf{r}(t) = \int_0^\tau \mathbf{v}(t)dt = \left[ \int_0^\tau \Phi(t)dt \right] \mathbf{v}_0 + \int_0^\tau \mathbf{f}(t)dt = \hat{\mathbf{r}}. \therefore \left[ \int_0^\tau \Phi(t)dt \right] \mathbf{v}_0 = \hat{\mathbf{r}} - \int_0^\tau \mathbf{f}(t)dt$$

$$\int_0^\tau \Phi(t)dt = \begin{bmatrix} \omega_c^{-1} \sin \omega_c t & \omega_c^{-1}(1 - \cos \omega_c t) & 0 \\ -\omega_c^{-1}(1 - \cos \omega_c t) & \omega_c^{-1} \sin \omega_c t & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & \tau \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$D = \det \left\{ \int_0^\tau \Phi(t)dt \right\} = \frac{2\tau}{\omega_c^2} (1 - \cos \omega_c \tau) = \frac{4\tau}{\omega_c^2} \sin^2 \left( \frac{\omega_c \tau}{2} \right) \therefore \frac{\omega_c \tau}{2} \neq n\pi \Rightarrow \tau \neq \frac{2n\pi}{\omega_c}.$$

## Section 6.9

1 (a). For  $\mathbf{y}' = P(t)\mathbf{y} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(t_0) = \mathbf{y}_0$ , Euler's method has the form  $\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h[P(t_n)\mathbf{y}_n + \mathbf{g}(t_n)]$ .

For  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $t_0 = 0$  the iteration is

$$\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \left[ \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \right], \mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

1 (b). In general,  $t_k = t_0 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . Since  $t_0 = 0$ , we have  $t_k = kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . In general,  $h = (b - a) / N$ . So, for  $a = 0, b = 1$ , and  $h = 0.01$ , we obtain  $N = 1 / h = 100$ .

$$2 \text{ (a). } \mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \left[ \begin{bmatrix} 1 & t_n \\ 2 + t_n & 2 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t_n \end{bmatrix} \right], \mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

2 (b).  $t_k = 1 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ .  $N = .5 / h = 50$ .

3 (a). For  $\mathbf{y}' = P(t)\mathbf{y} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(t_0) = \mathbf{y}_0$ , Euler's method has the form  $\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h[P(t_n)\mathbf{y}_n + \mathbf{g}(t_n)]$ .

For  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -t^2 & t \\ 2 - t & 0 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $t_0 = 1$  the iteration is

$$\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \left[ \begin{bmatrix} -t_n^2 & t_n \\ 2 - t_n & 0 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t_n \end{bmatrix} \right], \mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

3 (b). In general,  $t_k = t_0 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . Since  $t_0 = 1$ , we have  $t_k = 1 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . In general,  $h = (b - a) / N$ . So, for  $a = 1, b = 4$ , and  $h = 0.01$ , we obtain  $N = 3 / h = 300$ .

$$4 \text{ (a). } \mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \\ t_n \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$4 \text{ (b). } t_k = -1 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots \quad N = 1/h = 100.$$

5 (a). For  $\mathbf{y}' = P(t)\mathbf{y} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(t_0) = \mathbf{y}_0$ , Euler's method has the form  $\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h[P(t_n)\mathbf{y}_n + \mathbf{g}(t_n)]$ .

For  $P(t) = \begin{bmatrix} t^{-1} & \sin t \\ 1-t & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t^2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $t_0 = 1$  the iteration is

$$\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} t_n^{-1} & \sin t_n \\ 1-t_n & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t_n^2 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

5 (b). In general,  $t_k = t_0 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . Since  $t_0 = 1$ , we have  $t_k = 1 + kh, k = 0, 1, \dots$ . In general,  $h = (b - a) / N$ . So, for  $a = 1, b = 6$ , and  $h = 0.01$ , we obtain  $N = 5 / h = 500$ .

$$6. \quad \mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.98 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -0.98 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -0.98 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.9594 \\ 1.041 \end{bmatrix}$$

7. The iteration has the form  $\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 1 & t_n \\ 2+t_n & 2 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ t_n \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where

$$t_0 = 1 \text{ and } t_1 = 1.01. \text{ Therefore, } \mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 3 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 9 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2.04 \\ 1.09 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{y}_2 &= \begin{bmatrix} 2.04 \\ 1.09 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1.01 \\ 3.01 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2.04 \\ 1.09 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1.01 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2.04 \\ 1.09 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 4.1409 \\ 9.3304 \end{bmatrix} \\ &= \begin{bmatrix} 2.081409 \\ 1.183304 \end{bmatrix}. \end{aligned}$$

$$8. \quad \mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1.99 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1.99 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} -(1.01)^2 & 1.01 \\ 2-1.01 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1.99 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1.01 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1.9800030 \\ 0.059801 \end{bmatrix}$$

9. The iteration has the form  $\mathbf{y}_{n+1} = \mathbf{y}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{y}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \\ t_n \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where

$t_0 = -1$  and  $t_1 = -0.99$ . Therefore,

$$\mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.01 \\ 0.03 \\ 0.99 \end{bmatrix}$$

and

$$\mathbf{y}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0.01 \\ 0.03 \\ 0.99 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 3 & 2 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0.01 \\ 0.03 \\ 0.99 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \\ -0.99 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.01 \\ 0.03 \\ 0.99 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3.08 \\ -0.92 \end{bmatrix} \\ = \begin{bmatrix} 0.02 \\ 0.0608 \\ 0.9808 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$10. \quad \mathbf{y}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 1 & \sin(1) \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0.01 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0.01 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{1.01} & \sin(1.01) \\ 1 - 1.01 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0.01 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ (1.01)^2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.00008468318 \\ 0.020301 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$11 \text{ (a). Let } \mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} z_1(t) \\ z_2(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y(t) \\ y'(t) \end{bmatrix}. \text{ With this,}$$

$$\mathbf{z}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} z_1'(t) \\ z_2'(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y'(t) \\ y''(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} z_2(t) \\ -z_1(t) + t^{3/2} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} z_1(t) \\ z_2(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t^{3/2} \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{z}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$11 \text{ (b). Thus, the iteration has the form } \mathbf{z}_{n+1} = \mathbf{z}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ t_n^{3/2} \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{z}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ where} \\ t_0 = 0 \text{ and } t_1 = 0.01.$$

$$11 \text{ (c). Therefore, } \mathbf{z}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -0.01 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{z}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -0.01 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -0.01 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0.001 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -0.01 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} -0.01 \\ -0.999 \end{bmatrix} \\ = \begin{bmatrix} .9999 \\ -0.01999 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$12 \text{ (a). } \mathbf{z}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} z_1'(t) \\ z_2'(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} z_2(t) \\ -t^2 z_1(t) - z_2(t) + 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -t^2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} z_1(t) \\ z_2(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{z}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$12 \text{ (b). } \mathbf{z}_{n+1} = \mathbf{z}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -t^2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{z}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ where } t_0 = 1.$$

$$12 \text{ (c). } \mathbf{z}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1.01 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and}$$

$$\mathbf{z}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1.01 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -(1.01)^2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1.01 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1.02 \\ 0.999696699 \end{bmatrix}$$



13 (a). Let  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} z_1 \\ z_2 \\ z_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y \\ y' \\ y'' \end{bmatrix}$ . With this,

$$\mathbf{z}' = \begin{bmatrix} z_1' \\ z_2' \\ z_3' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} y' \\ y'' \\ y''' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} z_2 \\ z_3 \\ -2z_2 - tz_1 + t + 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -t & -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} z_1 \\ z_2 \\ z_3 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ t + 1 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{z}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

13 (b). Thus, the iteration has the form  $\mathbf{z}_{n+1} = \mathbf{z}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -t_n & -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ t_n + 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{z}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  where

$$t_0 = 0 \text{ and } t_1 = 0.01.$$

13 (c). Therefore,  $\mathbf{z}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 0 & -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 0 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.99 \\ -1 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{z}_2 &= \begin{bmatrix} 0.99 \\ -1 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \\ -0.01 & -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0.99 \\ -1 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 1.01 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.99 \\ -1 \\ 0.03 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 0.03 \\ 3.0001 \end{bmatrix} \\ &= \begin{bmatrix} 0.98 \\ -0.9997 \\ 0.060001 \end{bmatrix}. \end{aligned}$$

14 (a).  $\mathbf{z}'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} z_1'(t) \\ z_2'(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} z_2(t) \\ -e^{-t}z_1(t) - z_2(t) + 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -e^{-t} & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} z_1(t) \\ z_2(t) \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{z}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

14 (b).  $\mathbf{z}_{n+1} = \mathbf{z}_n + h \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -e^{-t} & -1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}_n + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{z}_0 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  where  $t_0 = 0$ .

14 (c).  $\mathbf{z}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.99 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$\mathbf{z}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -0.99 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix} + 0.01 \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -e^{-0.01} & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -0.99 \\ 1.02 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.9798 \\ 1.039601493 \end{bmatrix}$$

18. Actual error:  $\mathbf{y}(1) - \bar{\mathbf{y}}_{200} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.00807508729 \\ 0.0759433736... \end{bmatrix}$

$$\text{Estimated error: } \bar{\mathbf{y}}_{200} - \mathbf{y}_{100} = \begin{bmatrix} -0.0086591617... \\ 0.0764878206... \end{bmatrix}$$

20. Actual error:  $\mathbf{y}(1) - \bar{\mathbf{y}}_{200} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0027112167... \\ -0.0027112167... \end{bmatrix}$

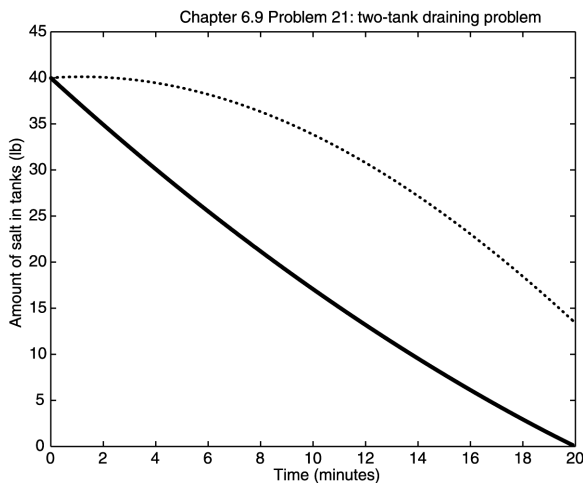
$$\text{Estimated error: } \bar{\mathbf{y}}_{200} - \mathbf{y}_{100} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.0027202379... \\ -0.0027202379... \end{bmatrix}$$

$$21 \text{ (a). } \frac{dQ_1}{dt} = -15 \frac{Q_1}{V_1} + \frac{5}{V_2} Q_2 = \frac{-15}{200-10t} Q_1 + \frac{5}{500-20t} Q_2$$

$$\frac{dQ_2}{dt} = \frac{15}{200-10t} Q_1 - \frac{35}{500-20t} Q_2$$

21 (b). `t=0:.01:19.9;`  
`Q1(1)=40;Q2(1)=40;`  
`h=0.01;`  
`V1=200-10*t;`  
`V2=500-20*t;`  
`N=19.9/h;`  
`for i=1:N`  
`Q1(i+1)=Q1(i)+h*(-(15/V1(i))*Q1(i)+(5/V2(i))*Q2(i));`  
`Q2(i+1)=Q2(i)+h*((15/V1(i))*Q1(i)-(35/V2(i))*Q2(i));`  
`end`  
`plot(t,Q1,t,Q2,':')`  
`ylabel('Amount of salt in tanks (lb)')`  
`xlabel('time (minutes)')`  
`title('Chapter 6.9 Problem 21: two-tank draining problem')`

21 (c).



21 (d). The coefficients  $\pm \frac{15}{200-10t}$  are not continuous at  $t = 20$ . Therefore, Existence-Uniqueness Theorem 6.1 does not apply to any interval containing  $t = 20$ .

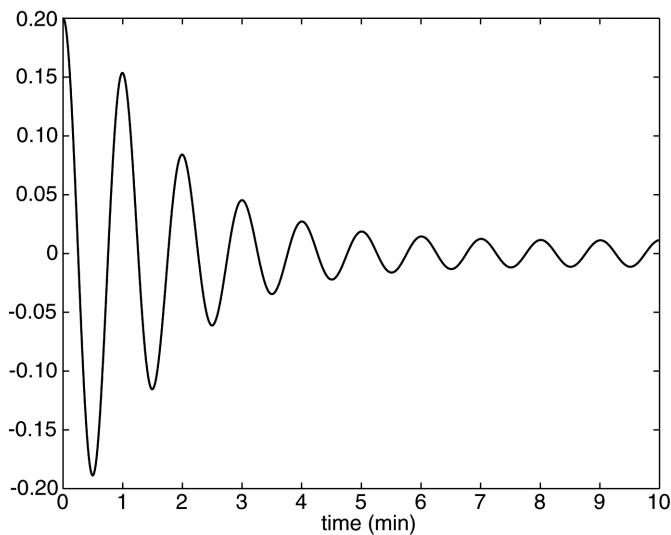
22 (a).  $my'' + \gamma y' + ky = 0$ ,  $m = 1$ ,  $\gamma = 2te^{-\frac{t}{2}}$ ,  $k = 4\pi^2$ ,  $y(0) = \frac{1}{5}$  meters,  $y'(0) = 0$ .

$$y'(t) = \begin{bmatrix} y_1'(t) \\ y_2'(t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ -4\pi^2 & -2te^{-\frac{t}{2}} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} y_1(t) \\ y_2(t) \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0.2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

```

22 (b). t=0:.005:10;
        h=.005;
        N=2000;
        y1(1)=0.2;y2(1)=0;
        gamma=2*t.*exp(-0.5*t);
        k=4*(pi^2);
        for i=1:N
        y1(i+1)=y1(i)+h*y2(i);
        y2(i+1)=y2(i)+h*(-k*y1(i)-gamma(i)*y2(i));
        end
        plot(t,y1)

```



22 (c).

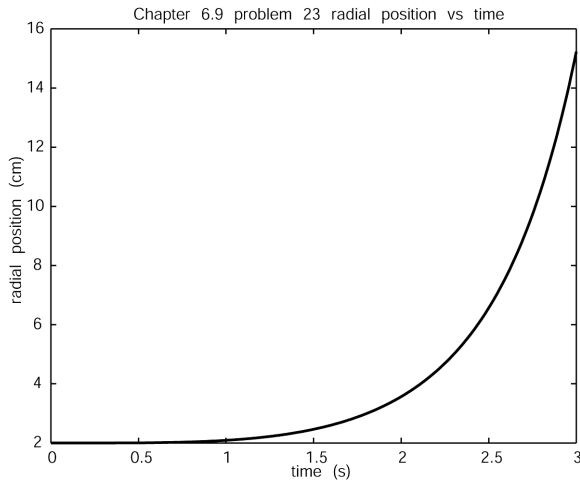
The amplitude of displacement decreases significantly during the time when damping is significant. As damping diminishes, the vibration amplitude seems to settle down to a constant value.

```

23 (b). t=0:0.01:3;
        h=0.01;
        N=300;
        y1(1)=2;y2(1)=0;
        for i=1:N
        y1(i+1)=y1(i)+h*y2(i);
        y2(i+1)=y2(i)+h*(((pi/4)^2)*(t(i)^2)*y1(i)-0.5*y2(i));
        end
        plot(t,y1)
        xlabel('time (s)');
        ylabel('radial position (cm)');
        title('Chapter 6.9 problem 23 radial position vs time')
        y1(301)

```

23 (c).



$$r(3) = 15.2268..cm$$

### Section 6.10

- For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & -6 \\ 3 & -4 \end{bmatrix}$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - \lambda - 2$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . As in Example 1, we can construct a diagonalizing matrix  $T$  from the eigenvectors of  $A$ ,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The corresponding matrix of eigenvalues,  $D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , is such that  $T^{-1}AT = D$ .
- The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 1$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .
- For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . As in Example 1, we can construct a diagonalizing matrix  $T$  from the eigenvectors of  $A$ ,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The corresponding matrix of eigenvalues,  $D = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , is such that  $T^{-1}AT = D$ .

4. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 5\lambda$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 5$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 1 \\ -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $D = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 5 \end{bmatrix}$ .
5. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 3 \\ 3 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 4\lambda - 5$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 5$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . As in Example 1, we can construct a diagonalizing matrix  $T$  from the eigenvectors of  $A$ ,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The corresponding matrix of eigenvalues,  $D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 5 \end{bmatrix}$ , is such that  $T^{-1}AT = D$ .
6. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 2\lambda - 3 = (\lambda + 1)(\lambda - 3)$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ .
7. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 3\lambda + 2$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . As in Example 1, we can construct a diagonalizing matrix  $T$  from the eigenvectors of  $A$ ,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . The corresponding matrix of eigenvalues,  $D = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , is such that  $T^{-1}AT = D$ .
8. The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - \lambda - 6 = (\lambda + 2)(\lambda - 3)$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -2$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$ . Corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $D = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ .
9. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 25 & -8 & 30 \\ 24 & -7 & 30 \\ -12 & 4 & -14 \end{bmatrix}$ , the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ . From the characteristic polynomial given, it follows that  $\lambda_1$  has algebraic multiplicity 2 and  $\lambda_2$  has algebraic multiplicity 1.

In order to find the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1$ , we solve  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 24 & -8 & 30 \\ 24 & -8 & 30 \\ -12 & 4 & -15 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ This system reduces to } \begin{bmatrix} 12 & -4 & 15 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and hence}$$

eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1$  all have the form

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} (4x_2 - 15x_3)/12 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} x_2/3 \\ x_2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -5x_3/4 \\ 0 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, we find two linearly independent}$$

eigenvectors,  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 3 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -5 \\ 0 \\ 4 \end{bmatrix}$  corresponding to  $\lambda_1$  and therefore,  $\lambda_1$  has geometric

multiplicity 2. Since  $\lambda_2$  has algebraic multiplicity 1, it also has geometric multiplicity 1. Thus,  $A$  is not defective (that is,  $A$  is diagonalizable). In order to find the eigenvectors corresponding

to  $\lambda_2$ , we solve  $(A - \lambda_2 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} 23 & -8 & 30 \\ 24 & -9 & 30 \\ -12 & 4 & -16 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving this system, we obtain

an eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_2$ ,  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore, if  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -5 & 2 \\ 3 & 0 & 2 \\ 0 & 4 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ , and

$$D = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ then } T^{-1}AT = D.$$

10.  $\lambda_1 = -1$  has algebraic multiplicity 1 and  $\lambda_2 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 2. The corresponding

eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  for  $\lambda_1$  and  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$  for  $\lambda_2$ . Therefore,  $\lambda_1$  has

geometric multiplicity 1 and  $\lambda_2$  has geometric multiplicity 2.  $A$  is diagonalizable and

$$T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ 2 & 0 & 2 \\ -2 & -2 & 0 \end{bmatrix}, \text{ and } D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

11. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 1 \\ 2 & 2 & -3 \\ 0 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$ . From the characteristic polynomial given, it follows that  $\lambda_1$  has algebraic multiplicity 2 and  $\lambda_2$  has algebraic multiplicity 1.

In order to find the eigenvectors corresponding to  $\lambda_1$ , we solve  $(A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0}$  or

$$\begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 2 & 1 & -3 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ This system reduces to } \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 1 \\ 2 & 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and hence eigenvectors}$$

$$\text{corresponding to } \lambda_1 \text{ all have the form } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ -2x_1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = x_1 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Thus, there is only one linearly independent eigenvector corresponding to  $\lambda_1$ . Therefore,  $\lambda_1$  has geometric multiplicity 1 and consequently  $A$  is defective (not diagonalizable).

12.  $\lambda_1 = 2$  has algebraic multiplicity 2 and  $\lambda_2 = 3$  has algebraic multiplicity 1. The corresponding eigenvectors are  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 4 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  for  $\lambda_1$  and  $\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  for  $\lambda_2$ . Therefore,  $\lambda_1$  has geometric multiplicity

1 and  $\lambda_2$  has geometric multiplicity 1 and  $A$  is not diagonalizable.

13. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & -1 & 1 \\ 10 & -2 & 3 \\ 1 & 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ , the only eigenvalue is  $\lambda_1 = 1$ . From the characteristic polynomial given,

it follows that  $\lambda_1$  has algebraic multiplicity 3. In order to find the eigenvectors corresponding

$$\text{to } \lambda_1, \text{ we solve } (A - \lambda_1 I)\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{0} \text{ or } \begin{bmatrix} 3 & -1 & 1 \\ 10 & -3 & 3 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ This system reduces to}$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & -1 \\ 0 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} x_1 \\ x_2 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and hence eigenvectors corresponding to } \lambda_1 \text{ all have the form}$$

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ x_3 \\ x_3 \end{bmatrix} = x_3 \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, there is only one linearly independent eigenvector corresponding to}$$

$\lambda_1$ . Therefore,  $\lambda_1$  has geometric multiplicity 1 and consequently  $A$  is defective (not diagonalizable).

14. All four matrices are diagonalizable.  
 Matrices (a) and (d) have distinct eigenvalues.  
 Matrix (b) is a real, symmetric matrix.  
 Matrix (c) is lower triangular and has distinct eigenvalues.

15. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 6 & -6 \\ 2 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$  the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 2$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 3 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Make the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 2 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}$  to obtain  $T\mathbf{z}' = AT\mathbf{z} + \mathbf{g}(t)$ .

Multiplying by  $T^{-1}$  gives  $\mathbf{z}' = T^{-1}A\mathbf{Tz} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t)$  or

$$\mathbf{z}' = D\mathbf{z} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 2 \\ 2 & -3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 4 + 3e^t \\ 2 + 2e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} e^t \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the system uncouples}$$

into  $\begin{bmatrix} z_1' \\ z_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2z_1 + e^t \\ 3z_2 + 2 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving these uncoupled first order equations, we obtain

$$\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -e^t + c_1e^{2t} \\ -(2/3) + c_2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Finally, forming } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}, \text{ we obtain the general solution}$$

$$\mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 2 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -e^t + c_1e^{2t} \\ -(2/3) + c_2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3e^{2t} & 2e^{3t} \\ 2e^{2t} & e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} 3e^t + 4/3 \\ 2e^t + 2/3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

16. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 2$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z}.$$

$$\mathbf{z}' = D\mathbf{z} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & -2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} - 2e^t \\ -e^{2t} + e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -e^t \\ e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving these first order equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -(1/2)e^t + c_1e^{-t} \\ te^{2t} + c_2e^{2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ ,

$$\text{we obtain the solution } \mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -(1/2)e^t + c_1e^{-t} \\ te^{2t} + c_2e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{-t} & e^{2t} \\ -e^{-t} & -e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -e^t + te^{2t} \\ \frac{1}{2}e^t - te^{2t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

17. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 2 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$  the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 3$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} \text{ to obtain } T\mathbf{z}' = A\mathbf{Tz} + \mathbf{g}(t).$$

Multiplying by  $T^{-1}$  gives  $\mathbf{z}' = T^{-1}A\mathbf{Tz} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t)$  or

$$\mathbf{z}' = D\mathbf{z} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} 2/3 & -1/3 \\ 1/3 & 1/3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 3-t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 3 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} t-1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Thus, the system uncouples into  $\begin{bmatrix} z_1' \\ z_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} t-1 \\ 3z_2 + 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Solving these uncoupled first order

equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} (1/2)t^2 - t + c_1 \\ -(1/3) + c_2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , we obtain the solution

$$\mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & 2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} (1/2)t^2 - t + c_1 \\ -(1/3) + c_2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & e^{3t} \\ -1 & 2e^{3t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} - \begin{bmatrix} (1/2)t^2 - t - (1/3) \\ -(1/2)t^2 + t - (2/3) \end{bmatrix}.$$



18. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 2$  and  $\lambda_2 = 5$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and

$$\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}.$$

$$\mathbf{z}' = D\mathbf{z} + T^{-1}\mathbf{g}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 0 \\ 0 & 5 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} + \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{3} & -\frac{1}{3} \\ \frac{1}{3} & \frac{2}{3} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 4t+4 \\ -2t+1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2t+1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving these first order equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -t-1+c_1e^{2t} \\ -\frac{2}{5}+c_2e^{5t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , we

$$\text{obtain the solution } \mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -t-1+c_1e^{2t} \\ -\frac{2}{5}+c_2e^{5t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 2e^{2t} & e^{5t} \\ -e^{2t} & e^{5t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \\ c_2 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} -2t-\frac{12}{5} \\ t+\frac{3}{5} \end{bmatrix}.$$

19. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -9 & -5 \\ 8 & 4 \end{bmatrix}$  the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = -4$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 5 \\ -8 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 1 \\ -8 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} \text{ to obtain } T\mathbf{z}'' = A\mathbf{z}.$$

Multiplying by  $T^{-1}$  gives  $\mathbf{z}'' = T^{-1}A\mathbf{z}$  or  $\mathbf{z}'' = D\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & -4 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}$ . Thus, the system uncouples

$$\text{into } \begin{bmatrix} z_1'' \\ z_2'' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -z_1 \\ -4z_2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving these uncoupled equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t \\ c_2 \cos 2t + d_2 \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming

$\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , we obtain the solution

$$\mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & 1 \\ -8 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t \\ c_2 \cos 2t + d_2 \sin 2t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 5(c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t) + c_2 \cos 2t + d_2 \sin 2t \\ -8(c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t) - c_2 \cos 2t - d_2 \sin 2t \end{bmatrix}.$$

20. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -9$  and  $\lambda_2 = -1$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 7 \\ -15 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{x} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 7 & 1 \\ -15 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} \text{ to obtain}$$

$$\mathbf{z}'' + \begin{bmatrix} -9 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}. \text{ Solving the equations, we obtain } \mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{-3t} + c_2 e^{3t} \\ k_1 e^{-t} + k_2 e^t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Finally, we obtain}$$

$$\text{the solution } \mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 7 & 1 \\ -15 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{-3t} + c_2 e^{3t} \\ k_1 e^{-t} + k_2 e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 7(c_1 e^{-3t} + c_2 e^{3t}) + k_1 e^{-t} + k_2 e^t \\ -15(c_1 e^{-3t} + c_2 e^{3t}) - (k_1 e^{-t} + k_2 e^t) \end{bmatrix}.$$

21. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} -2 & -1 \\ 3 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$  the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = -1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & -3 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} \text{ to obtain } T\mathbf{z}'' = A\mathbf{z}.$$

Multiplying by  $T^{-1}$  gives  $\mathbf{z}'' = T^{-1}A\mathbf{Tz}$  or  $\mathbf{z}'' = D\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z}$ . Thus, the system uncouples

$$\text{into } \begin{bmatrix} z_1'' \\ z_2'' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -z_1 \\ z_2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

Solving these uncoupled equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t \\ c_2 e^{-t} + d_2 e^t \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ ,

$$\text{we obtain the solution } \mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -1 & -3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t \\ c_2 e^{-t} + d_2 e^t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t + c_2 e^{-t} + d_2 e^t \\ -(c_1 \cos t + d_1 \sin t) - 3(c_2 e^{-t} + d_2 e^t) \end{bmatrix}.$$

22. The eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 5$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Make the substitution } \mathbf{x} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} \text{ to obtain } \mathbf{z}'' + \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 \\ 0 & 5 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}.$$

Solving the equations, we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 t + c_2 \\ k_1 \cos(\sqrt{5}t) + k_2 \sin(\sqrt{5}t) \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, we obtain the solution

$$\mathbf{x} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ -2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 t + c_2 \\ k_1 \cos(\sqrt{5}t) + k_2 \sin(\sqrt{5}t) \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} (c_1 t + c_2) + 2[k_1 \cos(\sqrt{5}t) + k_2 \sin(\sqrt{5}t)] \\ -2(c_1 t + c_2) + [k_1 \cos(\sqrt{5}t) + k_2 \sin(\sqrt{5}t)] \end{bmatrix}.$$

27 (a). For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 500 & -200 \\ -200 & 200 \end{bmatrix}$  the eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 100$  and  $\lambda_2 = 600$  with corresponding

$$\text{eigenvectors } \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 2 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

27 (b). Make the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & -1 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z}$  to obtain  $T\mathbf{z}'' + A\mathbf{Tz} = \mathbf{0}$ . Multiplying by

$$T^{-1} \text{ gives } \mathbf{z}'' + T^{-1}A\mathbf{Tz} = \mathbf{0} \text{ or } \mathbf{z}'' + \begin{bmatrix} 100 & 0 \\ 0 & 600 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus, the system uncouples into}$$

$$\begin{bmatrix} z_1'' + 100z_1 \\ z_2'' + 600z_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The initial condition is } \mathbf{z}(0) = T^{-1}\mathbf{y}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0.2 & 0.4 \\ 0.4 & -0.2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0.1 \\ 0.15 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.08 \\ 0.01 \end{bmatrix}.$$

27 (c). Solving the uncoupled equations  $\mathbf{z}'' + D\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}$ , we obtain  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 \cos 10t + d_1 \sin 10t \\ c_2 \cos 10\sqrt{6}t + d_2 \sin 10\sqrt{6}t \end{bmatrix}$ .

Imposing the initial condition, we find  $\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.08 \cos 10t \\ 0.01 \cos 10\sqrt{6}t \end{bmatrix}$ . Finally, forming  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , we

obtain the solution of the initial value problem:

$$\mathbf{y} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0.08 \cos 10t \\ 0.01 \cos 10\sqrt{6}t \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0.08 \cos 10t + 0.02 \cos(10\sqrt{6}t) \\ 0.16 \cos 10t - 0.01 \cos(10\sqrt{6}t) \end{bmatrix}.$$

## Section 6.11

1 (a). We proceed as in Example 2. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 5 & -4 \\ 5 & -4 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - \lambda$ .

Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 0$  and  $\lambda_2 = 1$  with corresponding eigenvectors  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 4 \\ 5 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Since  $A$  is diagonalizable, we obtain from equation (7)  $e^{tA} = T\Lambda(t)T^{-1}$  where

$$T = [\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2] = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 1 \\ 5 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } \Lambda(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{\lambda_1 t} & 0 \\ 0 & e^{\lambda_2 t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & e^t \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Thus,}$$

$$\Phi(t) = e^{tA} = \begin{bmatrix} 4 & 1 \\ 5 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & e^t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 5 & -4 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -4 + 5e^t & 4 - 4e^t \\ -5 + 5e^t & 5 - 4e^t \end{bmatrix}.$$

1 (b). The solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(-1) = \mathbf{y}_0$  is given by  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{(t+1)A}\mathbf{y}_0$ . Therefore,

$$\mathbf{y}(2) = e^{(2+1)A}\mathbf{y}_0 = e^{3A} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -4 + 5e^3 & 4 - 4e^3 \\ -5 + 5e^3 & 5 - 4e^3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -4 + 5e^3 \\ -5 + 5e^3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

2 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (\lambda - 2)^2$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = \lambda_2 = 2$  with corresponding eigenvector  $\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,

$$\mathbf{y}_1(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Let } \mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t}(t\xi + 7), \xi = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, (A - 2\mathbf{I})\eta = \xi \Rightarrow \eta = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \mathbf{y}_2(t) = e^{2t} \begin{bmatrix} t \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{2t} & te^{2t} \\ 0 & e^{2t} \end{bmatrix} = \Phi(t) \text{ since } \Psi(0) = \mathbf{I}.$$

2 (b).  $\mathbf{y}(2) = \Phi(1)\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} e^2 & e^2 \\ 0 & e^2 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3e^2 \\ 2e^2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

3 (a). We proceed as in Example 2. For  $A = \begin{bmatrix} 6 & 5 \\ 1 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ , the characteristic polynomial is

$p(\lambda) = \lambda^2 - 8\lambda + 7$ . Eigenvalues are  $\lambda_1 = 1$  and  $\lambda_2 = 7$  with corresponding eigenvectors

$\mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 5 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Since  $A$  is diagonalizable, we obtain from equation (7)  $e^{tA} = T\Lambda(t)T^{-1}$

where  $T = [\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2] = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 5 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  and  $\Lambda(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{\lambda_1 t} & 0 \\ 0 & e^{\lambda_2 t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & 0 \\ 0 & e^{7t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus,

$$\Phi(t) = e^{tA} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 5 \\ -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} e^t & 0 \\ 0 & e^{7t} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1/6 & -5/6 \\ 1/6 & 1/6 \end{bmatrix} = (1/6) \begin{bmatrix} e^t + 5e^{7t} & -5e^t + 5e^{7t} \\ -e^t + e^{7t} & 5e^t + e^{7t} \end{bmatrix}.$$

3 (b). The solution of  $\mathbf{y}' = A\mathbf{y}$ ,  $\mathbf{y}(0) = \mathbf{y}_0$  is given by  $\mathbf{y}(t) = e^{tA}\mathbf{y}_0$ . Therefore,

$$\mathbf{y}(-1) = e^{(-1)A} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = (1/6) \begin{bmatrix} e^{-1} + 5e^{-7} & -5e^{-1} + 5e^{-7} \\ -e^{-1} + e^{-7} & 5e^{-1} + e^{-7} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} = (1/6) \begin{bmatrix} -4e^{-1} + 10e^{-7} \\ 4e^{-1} + 2e^{-7} \end{bmatrix}.$$

4 (a). The characteristic polynomial is  $p(\lambda) = (1 - \lambda)(2 - \lambda)(-1 - \lambda)$ . Eigenvalues are

$$\lambda_1 = -1, \lambda_2 = 1, \lambda_3 = 2 \text{ with corresponding eigenvectors } \mathbf{x}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ -3 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{x}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{x}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\text{Therefore, } \Psi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t & e^{2t} \\ e^{-t} & 0 & e^{2t} \\ -3e^{-t} & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}, \Psi(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 1 \\ -3 & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \Rightarrow \Psi^{-1}(0) = \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & -\frac{1}{3} \\ 1 & -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & \frac{1}{3} \end{bmatrix}$$

$$\text{and } \Phi(t) = \begin{bmatrix} e^{-t} & e^t & e^{2t} \\ e^{-t} & 0 & e^{2t} \\ -3e^{-t} & 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & -\frac{1}{3} \\ 1 & -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 & \frac{1}{3} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^t & -e^t + e^{2t} & \frac{1}{3}(-e^{-t} + e^{2t}) \\ 0 & e^{2t} & \frac{1}{3}(-e^{-t} + e^{2t}) \\ 0 & 0 & e^{-t} \end{bmatrix}$$

$$4 \text{ (b). } \mathbf{y}(1) = \Phi(1)\mathbf{y}(0) = \Phi(1) \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} e^2 \\ e^2 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

5 (a). From Theorem 6.15,  $\Phi(t,s) = \Psi(t)\Psi^{-1}(s) = \begin{bmatrix} t & t^2 \\ 1 & 2t \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 2s^{-1} & -1 \\ -s^{-2} & s^{-1} \end{bmatrix}$ , and thus

$$\Phi(t,s) = \begin{bmatrix} 2s^{-1}t - s^{-2}t^2 & -t + t^2s^{-1} \\ 2s^{-1} - 2s^{-2}t & -1 + 2ts^{-1} \end{bmatrix}; \Phi(t,s) \text{ is not a function of } t - s.$$

5 (b). From Theorem 6.15,  $\mathbf{y}(3) = \Phi(3,1)\mathbf{y}(1) = \begin{bmatrix} 6-9 & -3+9 \\ 2-6 & -1+6 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -9 \\ -9 \end{bmatrix}$ .

6.  $B = T^{-1}p(A)T = T^{-1}(2A^3 - A + 3I)T = 2T^{-1}A^3T - T^{-1}AT + 3T^{-1}T = 2D^3 - D + 3I$ .

$$\text{Therefore, } B = \begin{bmatrix} 2\lambda_1^3 - \lambda_1 + 3 & 0 \\ 0 & 2\lambda_2^3 - \lambda_2 + 3 \end{bmatrix}.$$

9 (a). As we saw in equation (6), if  $T^{-1}AT = D$  then  $A^n = TD^nT^{-1}$ . (For this present case,

$$T = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & 2 \\ 4 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \text{ and } D = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}.) \text{ Since } A^n = T \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}^n T^{-1} \text{ and since } \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}^n = I \text{ when } n \text{ is}$$

even, it follows that  $A^n = I$ .

9 (b).  $A^n = TD^nT^{-1} = T \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix}^n T^{-1} = TDT^{-1} = A$  when  $n$  is odd.

9 (c). As in parts (a) and (b), we see that  $A^{-n} = I$  when  $n$  is even and  $A^{-n} = A$  when  $n$  is odd.

10.  $A = T \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -1 \end{bmatrix} T^{-1}$ . The four matrices are:  $D = \begin{bmatrix} \pm 1 & 0 \\ 0 & \pm i \end{bmatrix}$

$$D_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & i \end{bmatrix}, D_2 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & i \end{bmatrix}, D_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & -i \end{bmatrix}, D_4 = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & -i \end{bmatrix}.$$

11. For the given matrix,  $A^{-1} = A$ . Thus, if  $B = A^{1/2}$ , then  $B^2 = A = A^{-1}$  as requested. Exercise 10 asks for four different square roots of  $A$  and any one of these will serve as  $B$ .

12.  $A^2 + A^{\frac{1}{2}} = TBT^{-1} \Rightarrow B = T^{-1}A^2T + T^{-1}A^{\frac{1}{2}}T$ . Since  $A^2 = I$ ,  $B = I + D = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} + \begin{bmatrix} \pm 1 & 0 \\ 0 & \pm i \end{bmatrix}$ .

13. Since  $A = TDT^{-1}$ , it follows that  $A^3 = TD^3T^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -2 & 0 \\ 0 & 2 \end{bmatrix}^3 \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 24 & -16 \\ 32 & -24 \end{bmatrix}$ .

14.  $f_1(A) = \cos(\pi A) = T \begin{bmatrix} \cos(\pi\lambda_1) & 0 \\ 0 & \cos(\pi\lambda_2) \end{bmatrix} T^{-1}$ .  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 5 & 3 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $T^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} 3 & -1 \\ -5 & 2 \end{bmatrix}$ .

$$\cos(\pi\lambda_1) = \cos\left(\frac{\pi}{4}\right) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}, \quad \cos(\pi\lambda_2) = \cos\left(\frac{\pi}{2}\right) = 0. \text{ Therefore,}$$

$$f_1(A) = \cos(\pi A) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 5 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 3 & -1 \\ -5 & 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3\sqrt{2} & -\sqrt{2} \\ \frac{15}{2}\sqrt{2} & -\frac{5}{2}\sqrt{2} \end{bmatrix}.$$

$$\sin(\pi\lambda_1) = \sin\left(\frac{\pi}{4}\right) = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}, \quad \sin(\pi\lambda_2) = \sin\left(\frac{\pi}{2}\right) = 1. \text{ Therefore,}$$

$$f_2(A) = \sin(\pi A) = \begin{bmatrix} 2 & 1 \\ 5 & 3 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 3 & -1 \\ -5 & 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 3\sqrt{2} - 5 & -\sqrt{2} + 2 \\ \frac{15}{2}\sqrt{2} - 15 & -\frac{5}{2}\sqrt{2} + 6 \end{bmatrix}.$$

15. As we saw following Theorem 6.16,  $\cos(tA) = T \begin{bmatrix} \cos\lambda_1 t & 0 \\ 0 & \cos\lambda_2 t \end{bmatrix} T^{-1}$  when  $A$  is a  $(2 \times 2)$  diagonalizable matrix with eigenvalues  $\lambda_1$  and  $\lambda_2$ . Thus, with  $t = \pi$  and the given eigenvalues,

$$\cos(\pi A) = T \begin{bmatrix} \cos(\pi/3) & 0 \\ 0 & \cos(7\pi/3) \end{bmatrix} T^{-1} = T \begin{bmatrix} 1/2 & 0 \\ 0 & 1/2 \end{bmatrix} T^{-1}$$

we have

$$= (1/2)T \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} T^{-1} = (1/2)I.$$

Similarly, we find  $\sin(\pi A) = (\sqrt{3}/2)I$ .

16. Let  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Make the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ . Premultiplying by

$$T^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & -1 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \text{ gives } \mathbf{z}'' + D\mathbf{z} = T^{-1} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 \\ 2 \end{bmatrix}, \quad D = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The solution is}$$

$$\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{-t} + c_2 e^t + 1 \\ k_1 \cos t + k_2 \sin t + 2 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Converting to the original variables, we obtain}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = T\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{-t} + c_2 e^t + 1 \\ k_1 \cos t + k_2 \sin t + 2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{-t} + c_2 e^t + k_1 \cos t + k_2 \sin t + 3 \\ -2c_1 e^{-t} - 2c_2 e^t - k_1 \cos t - k_2 \sin t - 4 \end{bmatrix}.$$

17. Let  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Making the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , the system becomes  $AT\mathbf{z}' + T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

Premultiplying by  $T^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & -1 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  gives  $T^{-1}AT\mathbf{z}' + \mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$  or  $\begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z}' + \mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the

system uncouples into  $\begin{bmatrix} -z_1' + z_1 \\ z_2' + z_2 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} -2 \\ 3 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution is  $\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^t - 2 \\ c_2 e^{-t} + 3 \end{bmatrix}$ . Converting to the

original variables, we obtain  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^t - 2 \\ c_2 e^{-t} + 3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^t + c_2 e^{-t} + 1 \\ -2c_1 e^t - c_2 e^{-t} + 1 \end{bmatrix}$ .

18. Make the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ .  $\mathbf{z}'' + \mathbf{z}' + D\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}$ . The solution is

$$\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}-\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} + c_2 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}+\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} \\ k_1 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \cos\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) + k_2 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \sin\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) \end{bmatrix}. \text{ Converting to the original variables, we obtain}$$

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = T\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}-\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} + c_2 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}+\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} + k_1 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \cos\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) + k_2 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \sin\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) \\ -2c_1 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}-\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} - 2c_2 e^{(-\frac{1}{2}+\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2})t} - k_1 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \cos\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) - k_2 e^{-\frac{t}{2}} \sin\left(\frac{\sqrt{3}}{2}t\right) \end{bmatrix}.$$

19. Let  $T = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Making the substitution  $\mathbf{y} = T\mathbf{z}$ , the system becomes  $T\mathbf{z}'' + 2AT\mathbf{z}' = \mathbf{0}$ .

Premultiplying by  $T^{-1} = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & -1 \\ 2 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  gives  $\mathbf{z}'' + 2T^{-1}AT\mathbf{z}' = \mathbf{0}$  or  $\mathbf{z}'' + 2\begin{bmatrix} -1 & 0 \\ 0 & 1 \end{bmatrix}\mathbf{z}' = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the

system uncouples into  $\begin{bmatrix} z_1'' - 2z_1' \\ z_2'' + 2z_2' \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . The solution is  $\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 + c_2 e^{2t} \\ d_1 + d_2 e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix}$ . Converting to the

original variables, we obtain

$$\mathbf{y}(t) = T\mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 \\ -2 & -1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1 + c_2 e^{2t} \\ d_1 + d_2 e^{-2t} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} c_1 + c_2 e^{2t} + d_1 + d_2 e^{-2t} \\ -2(c_1 + c_2 e^{2t}) - (d_1 + d_2 e^{-2t}) \end{bmatrix}.$$

20 (a).  $m_1 x_1'' = k_1(x_2 - x_1)$ ;  $m_2 x_2'' = k_2(x_3 - x_2) - k_1(x_2 - x_1)$ ;  $m_3 x_3'' = -k_2(x_3 - x_2)$ . Therefore,  $m_1 x_1'' + k_1(x_1 - x_2) = 0$ ;  $m_2 x_2'' - k_1 x_1 + (k_1 + k_2)x_2 - k_2 x_3 = 0$ ;  $m_3 x_3'' - k_2 x_2 + k_2 x_3 = 0$ .

The result follows.

20 (b).  $K\mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{0}$ , where  $\mathbf{v}_0$  is any nonzero multiple of  $\begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Therefore,  $0, \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$  is an eigenpair.

20 (c). Let  $\mathbf{x} = f(t)\mathbf{v}_0$ .  $M\mathbf{x}'' + K\mathbf{x} = M(f''(t)\mathbf{v}_0) + Kf(t)\mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{0}$ . Therefore, since  $K(f(t)\mathbf{v}_0) = f(t)K\mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $Mf''(t)\mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{0}$  or  $m_j f''(t) = 0$ ,  $j = 1, 2, 3 \Rightarrow f''(t) = 0$ . Therefore,  $f(t) = c_1 t + c_2$  and  $\mathbf{x}(t) = (c_1 t + c_2)\mathbf{v}_0$ .  $\mathbf{x}(0) = c_2 \mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{0} \Rightarrow c_2 = 0$ ,  $\mathbf{x}(t) = c_1 \mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{v}_0 \Rightarrow c_1 = 1$ . Therefore,  $\mathbf{x}(t) = t\mathbf{v}_0$ . The system is executing motion at constant velocity  $\mathbf{v}_0$ . There is no relative motion; the three-mass system is translating like a rigid body.

21 (a). For this case, we have  $A = M^{-1}K = \frac{k}{m} \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 & 0 \\ -1 & 2 & -1 \\ 0 & -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Using MATLAB, we find the

eigenvalues of  $B = \begin{bmatrix} 1 & -1 & 0 \\ -1 & 2 & -1 \\ 0 & -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}$  are  $\gamma_1 = 0, \gamma_2 = 1$ , and  $\gamma_3 = 3$  with corresponding

eigenvectors  $\mathbf{u}_1 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_2 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ -1 \end{bmatrix}$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_3 = \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ -2 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix}$ . Since  $A = (k/m)B$ , the eigenvalues of  $A$  are

multiples of  $k/m$  times the eigenvalues of  $B$  while corresponding eigenvectors can be chosen to be the same as those of  $B$ .

21 (b). Making the substitution  $\mathbf{x} = T\mathbf{z}$ , the system becomes  $T\mathbf{z}'' + AT\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}$ . Premultiplying by

gives  $\mathbf{z}'' + T^{-1}AT\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{0}$  or  $\mathbf{z}'' + \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 0 & 0 \\ 0 & km^{-1} & 0 \\ 0 & 0 & 3km^{-1} \end{bmatrix} \mathbf{z} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}$ . Thus, the system uncouples into

$$\begin{bmatrix} z_1'' \\ z_2'' + km^{-1}z_2 \\ z_3'' + 3km^{-1}z_3 \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}. \text{ The solution is } \mathbf{z}(t) = \begin{bmatrix} c_1t + c_2 \\ d_1 \cos \omega t + d_2 \sin \omega t \\ e_1 \cos \sqrt{3}\omega t + e_2 \sin \sqrt{3}\omega t \end{bmatrix}, \text{ where } \omega = \sqrt{km^{-1}}.$$

Converting to the original variables, we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{x}(t) &= \begin{bmatrix} 1 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & -2 \\ 1 & -1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} c_1t + c_2 \\ d_1 \cos \omega t + d_2 \sin \omega t \\ e_1 \cos \sqrt{3}\omega t + e_2 \sin \sqrt{3}\omega t \end{bmatrix} \\ &= \begin{bmatrix} c_1t + c_2 + d_1 \cos \omega t + d_2 \sin \omega t + e_1 \cos \sqrt{3}\omega t + e_2 \sin \sqrt{3}\omega t \\ c_1t + c_2 - 2(e_1 \cos \sqrt{3}\omega t + e_2 \sin \sqrt{3}\omega t) \\ c_1t + c_2 - (d_1 \cos \omega t + d_2 \sin \omega t) + e_1 \cos \sqrt{3}\omega t + e_2 \sin \sqrt{3}\omega t \end{bmatrix}. \end{aligned}$$